

Isekai Tensei harem

by Amakusa White

Chapter 1-74

Translation: [Shinsori Translations](#)

Epub: [Trollo WN/LN EPUB](#)

Chapter 1 – Chapter 2 ✖ – Chapter 3 ✖ – Chapter 4 ✖

Chapter 1 – Reincarnated as a Cheat Magician

Before I realized I have reincarnated in another world.

Another world – The so-called Fantasy world of sword & magic.
That thing with RPG elements and such.

I remember my former life only in fragments.

I think I was a student in modern-day Japan, I can remember only faintly.

I have probably died because of an accident or a disease.

When my consciousness awakened, I realized that I'm not Japanese high-school student anymore, but a villager in another world.

My name is Abel. The eldest son of a farmer. I'm in my mid-teens.

Instead of reincarnating as『Villager #1』 it would be nice to be a Hero or magician instead.

I wonder if God would hear my desire.

One day, I realised that I have genius-level aptitude in magic.

Yatta! Instead of being a Villager #1, I can now live as a cheat Magician.

I was in a Seventh Heaven.

The number of Magicians in this world is extremely low.

If a country employs a dozen of powerful Magicians, that alone will allow that country to show off before other countries.

If I become a first-rate Magician, the path to successful life will surely appear. Not an ordinary farmer, but an authority that can influence other countries.

Unfortunately, in this remote village, there are no other Magicians, I can learn only by self-study.

Then, I noticed a fatal flaw in my magic immediately.

It's too powerful.

The first magic attack I used, flattened a nearby mountain completely.

... Landowner uncle, I'm sorry.

Afterward, It made a big fuss in neighborhood and investigation corps were dispatched from the kingdom.

In order not to be discovered, I acted cool.

In the end, it was concluded as a natural disaster, but...

If I fire this in the village, people will surely die.

I have decided to conceal the fact, that I can use magic.

If I feel like it, I can easily destroy the village—
If such thing is known, I will surely be evicted.

If I am careless, I will suffer from social ostracism.
No, I may be driven out of the village.

Then, not only me but my parents who brought me up will be in trouble too.
That being the case, I began practicing magic in secret.

And then a few years has passed.

※

Morning on that day, I who was going help farming was called out by my mother.

「Claire-chan is coming home after 7 years」

「Claire? Who's that?」

I was puzzled by mother's words.

「What are you saying? Is she not your childhood friend?」

「Childhood friend...」

I search in my memories.

My consciousness awakened several years ago—Abel was in his middle-teens.
What happened after that, I can remember clearly.

However, I can remember old days only vaguely.
While trying to remember, a faint memory appears—

I begin to remember that Claire was a neighborhood girl I used to play when we were children.

「A, Ah yes, Claire. Right right, of course, I know her」

「Even though you asked ‘Who?’ a little ago」

「Iya, I’m looking forward to seeing her」

I ignore mother’s tsukkomi.

「Claire-chan has graduated from the Knight School in capital and became a proper Knight」

Claire has a talent in fencing, she got a special recommendation from the village’s dojo (the village’s dojo instructor was once a Royal Knight in the old days) to enter a Knight School.

It seems she graduated there at the top of her class.

「My childhood friend is a wonderful person」

..... Even though I forgot about her existence until a while ago.

「She’s becoming more and more beautiful. You have something to look forward, Abel」

「So Claire is such a bishoujo?」

I explore my memories once again.

An image of a girl with a lovely face and red hair appears.
Ooh, that is the definition of kawaii!

Last time Abel and Claire saw each other was 7 years ago.
In other words, it was before I have awakened my consciousness.

It will be my first time meeting Claire.

A childhood friend who is one year older than me.
Seven years, I wonder how beautiful she grew up to be—

「I have become excited just from imagining it!」

「Ora? What’s with the way you speak? Was Abel such character?」

A dubious voice came from behind.

Surprised, I look back.

A slim, tall, beautiful girl was there.

Hair gathered in a ponytail, a burning crimson hair swaying in the wind.
The unyielding blue eyes, looking straight at me.

By any chance, is this child—

「Long time no see, Abel」

She— Claire said with a lively smile.

My voice does not come out.

It was a girl who would send current idols running in tears, a tremendous bishoujo.

A sound of my gulping can be heard.

Originally, I'm not used to speaking with girls.

My ordinary life consists of helping at home and farming, except family and animals, I haven't talked with anyone.

「Lo, long time no see」

This is bad, my tongue does not move.

「Araara, it was so long that you got nervous? Didn't you in the old days run behind her and shouting Claire OneeChan, Claire OneeChan?」

「Mou. There's no need to be nervous」

Claire giggles.

My strained face relaxed after seeing her smile.

「Because you are same as before」

「Truly, this child didn't change at all」

Claire asked my laughing mother,

「Then, does he still lift up girl's skirts?」

「I don't?!」

I retorted unconsciously.

「Seven years ago... I have recovered」

You were still doing it seven years ago?!

「You have grown up, Abel」

「Iya, don't make skirt lifting the standard basis of growth...」

Surprisingly you were a mischievous kid, original Abel.

I will explore the memories to check later.

I hope you didn't do anything bad to others...

「So Claire-chan, are you staying in the village for a while?」

「Yes, I'm allowed to stay for three more days. When my vacation is over, I have to return to capital and join the Knights in preparation—」

「Ara, maa. You are so busy. Well, take it slowly for the next three days. Village Mayor wants to hold welcome back banquet for you」

「Banquet...?」

At the present, I still didn't know that the banquet will be the start of everything.

The beginning of a story about a reincarnated cheat Magician to save the world.

Perhaps I should say a journey to gather bishoujo's from all over the world to create a harem and do ero things— To be more precise, un.

Chapter 2 – Childhood friend, a female knight ✳

The night of that day, a small welcome back banquet was held for Claire. Even though I say banquet, because it's a small village it's nothing formal.

To entertain the villagers, slightly more luxurious meals, freshly harvested vegetables, and meat were served, with a few cups of liquor.

It was a very humble event, but it overflowed with warm feelings of villagers.

「To think that Claire joined the Royal Knight's Order」

「Claire is the pride of our village」

「Beautiful, strong, simple the best」

「Apparently, the invasion of the evil forces soon begins, I have to protect the village」

It seems that Claire has become an idol for young villagers, I was exposed to their burning eyes.

By the way, I'm the silent one, I eat silently.
It's basics of survival.

Claire is chatting with young men pleasantly, I left my seat.

「Everyone, I'm sorry. I want to speak with Abel for a while」

The men start booing.

「Leave a guy like that alone」

「He's just a poor boy. He doesn't deserve to speak to you」

「He's poor, it's the truth~」

「Poor! Poor!」

So noisy. I'm not that poor.

I retort in my mind.

Claire declines politely and came over.

「Fuu, I finally made it to you」

Cheeks are slightly red.

I guess the liquor took its toll.

This neat beautiful girl seemed awfully seductive.

「What's wrong, to stare at person's face」

「N, nothing... in particular」

Feeling embarrassed, I divert my gaze.

Although I got used to it to some extent, I still get nervous talking to Claire one-on-one.

And now, she's awfully attractive, making me nervous even more.

「You are popular as ever, Claire」

「『Do you have a lover?』or『What's your type of man?』everyone just asks the

same... haa」

Claire smiles wryly.

「You are village's number one beauty, also entered the Royal Knight's Order, there's no helping it」

「Mou, you shouldn't use flattery with me」

「Iya, I really think you are cool」

The Royal Knight's Order is directly under the control of Royalty. Only the strongest amongst elites can enter, the strongest Knight unit in the country.

And such young girl as Claire joined them, frankly speaking, it's a terrifying achievement.

「Abel, you are also doing your best at home. Aunty praised you a lot」

「Mother was...」

「Won't you go to school?」

Claire asks.

「N, no. It's busy at home」

I suppress my bewilderment and answer.

「And to become a knight like you is impossible for me. I have no physical strength」

In fact, the villagers make fun of me.

Because no one knows that I can use magic, to them I'm just a poor boy.

「You don't have to become a knight. Even if your physical strength is lower than others, there should be something only Abel is good at」

However, Claire doesn't make a fool of me.

She doesn't look down on me, nor she scorns me.

「Because Abel was always hardworking」

In Abel's memories, she was always gentle like that.

「..... Thank you」

Afterwards, we talked about silly things, it was getting late—

... Before I noticed, a beautiful girl with red ponytail knelt before me.

Eh, this is— ?

I'm puzzled.

If I'm not mistaken, I talked with Claire, then drank a little afterwards, my head became dizzy—

Have I returned home after getting drunk?

I can't remember for some reason.

In the first place, this isn't my room.

Where is this place...?

Moreover, the girl at my feet is Claire.

What the hell is happening?

「Is it okay... to take it out?」

Claire asked nervously.

She reaches for my crotch with trembling hands.

She takes off my pants and underwear timidly.

I remain staring blankly.

She looses the string of my pants and slowly lowers them.

It's like someone else's experience—

Actually, it was a scene without a sense of reality.

The pants fall on the ground and my lower body is exposed.

「Kyaa」

Claire raises her voice in surprises after seeing my penis.

Possibly the first time she saw that.

It was an extremely innocent reaction.

It is also a first time for me that a girl sees my thing.

(Uwaa, she's looking to her heart's content...)

Feeling the warm breath, my meat stick strikes a pose.

「This is... a man's...!?!」

The point of my genitals has approached her lip to a degree it may touch any moment.

I'm stared at from a point-blank distance.

My whole body is burning with embarrassment.

On the other hand, my brain becomes numb, a sweet, refreshing sense of freedom.

The blood in my penis starts boiling because of Claire's gaze.

「Amazing... it gets this big...?」

Her sweet breath lands on my spear again, the vanguard is ready.

The erection of my meat stick will turn into a rock hard state any moment.

Chapter 3 – The Fellatio Service of Female Knight · Part 1 ✖

「C, Claire, what is happening.....?」

Why did she take off my trousers?

It was incomprehensible.

In my previous life, I never had an erotic relationship with a girl. In the first place, I never dated anyone or even held a girl's hand. Naturally, kissing and doing ecchi things is out of a question.

Therefore, in such situation, the only thing that's on my mind is 『What eroge is this?』

I was confused.

「It's okay. It is something I decided to do myself—」

Claire answered with an answer that doesn't tell me anything.

I gulp loudly as eyes are staring at my crotch.

My most embarrassing place is stared at by an extraordinary bishoujo.

There is a sweet sensation of shyness and fascination mixed in her gaze. Is it pleasant-looking at an exposed guy?

As the excitement rose, my penis excitingly erects in such way, that I myself am ashamed.

It suddenly rose up to almost 90 degrees and shakes in a manly way.

「It really is, big.....」

Claire mutters feverishly.

「It's my first time seeing a man's thing, so it looks like that..... It looks really strong」

She breathes in amazement, the sweet breath tickles my glans penis. The penis jumps vigorously.

「You are not poor, Abel」

Claire looks into my eyes and says.

I noticed that this is the follow-up from the banquet. Thank you, Claire.

「U, a.....?!」

Her fingertips suddenly touched the tip of my meat rod.

She caresses me around the glans with her soft fingers. Almost like she wants to confirm the shape with her touch.

「It pulses.....」

「It's because when you watch me, touch me..... I get excited.....」

I muttered with a dry voice. The smell of raw fishy smell is overflowing in the room, stimulating my nasal cavity.

「I'm sure if I lick it..... Right.....?」

Claire muttered nervously. She brings her face closer to my crotch again.

「Eh, licking it—」

No way, she will..... give me a blowjob?

I'm stunned even more and watch Claire coming closer to my penis.

A sweet breath reaches my glans again and tickles me.
With the tickling, a pleasant feeling brings numbness to the core of my meat stick.

「N, chu」

Claire kisses the tip of my penis lightly.
A tender tongue crawls around the tip of my penis.

「Uu!」

I frown my eyebrows and moan.
A feeling of saccharine flesh runs alongside the tip of my penis.
It's the first time I'm experiencing something so pleasant.

(This is not a dream... right?)

It was stupid of me to not experience a woman in my previous life.

I who was always unpopular is now receiving a blowjob from such beautiful girl.

It feels like a dream, the softness of her lips on the tip of my dick, the heat, the almost melting sweetness, all was accompanied by an overwhelming sense of reality.

「N, chuu..... li, like this.....?」

Claire looked at me with an anxious expression.

Because of the dark I'm not sure, but if I look at her properly something seems to be glittering on her body.

Silver Knight armor... I wonder?

Many places are covered with soot and mud, it looks like a battle was just fought.

Back at the banquet, she was dressed like a common village girl, when did she change her clothes?

Then,

「Wa, because it was my first time..... I couldn't do it properly, I'm sorry」

Claire expression becomes more and more uneasy.

I can't get enough of the gap between her unyielding personality and lovableness.

My heart throbbed bittersweet.

「Don't say that..... Uu, it fe, feels good」

「Feels..... good?」

Bashful, somehow delighted innocent expression.

「What a relief.....」

「Ple, please continue」

I said with excited, nervous voice.

「..... Cause It's a reward for saving the village」

She says to convince herself and continues the blowjob.

I saved the village? What is she talking about?

While I was feeling dubious,

「Kuwa, aaaa.....」

The tongue which melted me away coiled around the glans.

Picha, picha, the sound of saliva together with the sweet sensation hit my spearhead.

My tense glans twitched automatically.

I can tell that a sticky pre-cum began leaking from the glans.

A choking grassy-smelling smell mixes with surroundings.

When that smell mixed with Claire's sweet-smelling saliva, she choked a little bit.

「Aa,..... ku, fa.....」

「Chuu, puu..... N, slurp」

The sound of Claire's slurping overlaps with my gasping voice, it played an indecent harmony.

Each time she intertwines the saliva with her tongue, an electric current of pleasure runs through my meat stick.

The glans slowly melts with the help of her lips and mouth.

With that alone, the hot blood flows to the penis.

Chapter 4 – The Fellatio Service of Female Knight · Part 2 ✳

「Kyaa..... it, it got, big again.....!?!」

Claire retreats with her mouth away in surprise.

She stares at my valiant thing that touched my navel in amazement.

「So man's thing can get so big.....」

She gets her face closer again while talking.

The pink tip of her tongue touches my glans lightly.

「Ku, fua..... uu.....」

As her mouth tickles my urethra opening, I lean back unintentionally.

It was to the point I felt like my dick is melting.

Slurp, slurp..... On this mysterious early morning day, Claire's tongue swirls around my glans.

I was licked to the point of having goosebumps, it was as an electric current ran through my body.

「It's throbbing..... Chuu..... Does it feel good..... rero.....?」

Claire eagerly asks while coiling her tongue around my rod.

「Y, yes..... Keep going..... n.....!」

That was all I could say.

The rough skin on the tongue is tickling me all over my penis, of course, it feels good.

Real girl—In addition, a unbelievable bishoujo is serving my penis with her tongue like a slave.

Such scene of conquest is unbearably stimulating, it drives my excitement.

Like in an illusion, the blood gathers from all over my body—
To my penis which reached the culmination of passion, ready to burst.

「Can..... you swallow it all.....?」

Anxiety shows on Claire's beautiful face, but she puts her lips on the glans. She opens her mouth timidly and swallows the whole glans.

「N.....!? Guuu..... Fu, guu」

While being surprised more than expected, Claire opens her eyes wide and her eyes become teary.

「N, jiyu..... mu, u..... wa, fuu.....」

She swallows it little by little, zururi, zururi, while adjusting her breathing.

「Uaaa.....」

On the other hand, I enter a dream-like state.

The fresh, young lips wrapped around my glans.
A pleasant feeling is melting my penis.

I was staying completely mesmerized, not moving an inch.

「Chuu, pu..... n.....!」

Claire who somehow managed to swallow everything started thrusting her head slowly.

As expected because it's her first time, the movements are awkward.

Her tongue climbs all over my meat rod, the constant friction and saliva became a lubricant, making the sensation unbearably comfortable.

Of course doing it with myself with hand can't compare.
It imitates the physical touch, but being served by girl stimulates my mental state, increasing the pleasure by several, dozens of times.

「The taste since a while ago..... Chuu, uu.....」

Claire looks up to my while giving me a blowjob.
It comfortable and it's getting better, the saliva oozes from her mouth.

「Sweet, slightly salty..... Nu, gukuu.....」

Claire's cheeks narrow tightly while she continues sucking.

It's a unique look peculiar to fellatio.
Otherwise, this look would be considered funny, however if such beautiful girl

like Claire does it, the seductive part paints over the funny part.

I look down at that erotic face earnestly, passion sets my lower body ablaze.

「O, u..... kuaa..... good.....!」

My expression became relaxed and I panted.

My dick is under a sweet pressure by the tightened cheeks.

My penis vigorously shakes inside of her cramped small mouth.

The stimulation of pressure and friction is so pleasant, it wouldn't be surprising if I ejaculated at any moment.

I want to cum inside Claire's mouth just like that—

I want to prolong this feeling without taking it out—

The impulse to ejaculate and the passion for continuing conflicted within me.

「Chuu, muu..... reroo..... muchiyuu, chiyuu, chiyuuuu.....」

Meanwhile, Claire continued using her mouth.

Suck, suck, kiss.....

Her sucking accelerates, the saliva splashing around.

Her tongue skillfully coils and separates from my glans many times, the sexual stimulation of my penis increases.

These are probably not conscious actions, but an unconscious tongue technique.

The sweet stimulation come in consecutive waves making my dick tingle.

When a bishoujo is kneeling before you, blowing you out, the pleasant stimulation on meat rod stacks and like an electric current sends the pleasant feelings up to the spine.

「U, aa, I'm coming.....!」

I was excited and ejaculated shortly after.

Doku! Dokukudoku! Dobiuruuuuuu!

「N, guuu!? Fumu, n, faaaa..... Chiyuu.....」

Claire is surprised at the large amount of semen flowing out to her mouth,

she widens her eyes and struggles to breathe.

Even so, I still don't take out my penis, on the contrary, I firmly plug it in, with my dick in her mouth, I poured semen right in her throat.

「Uaa, still..... coming..... ku, u..... coming.....!」

I continue to release more.

I pour semen in Claire's small mouth by force until my testicles are empty.

I'm having such good ejaculation for the first time ever.

My brain was intoxicated with the refreshing feeling of pleasure.

Chapter 5-9

Chapter 5 – Sudden Change

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

I who finally ejaculated, slowly pulled my penis out from Claire's mouth. The saliva and semen covered dick releases a fresh scent off sex.

「Uwaa..... That was so good..... a.....」

I breathe in deeply and exhale with delight. Not mentioning the penis which accomplished a grand ejaculation, the slight numbness that went from the waist down was still vivid.

It was very refreshing itself.

I loosened my cheeks and immersed myself in the comfortable lingering feeling after an ejaculation.

「Fu..... This is the taste of Abel.....」

I look at Claire with a sigh, a white line is hanging from the edge of her mouth. Her neat and clean face features are flushed in pink, it looks very captivating under the dim light.

Uwa, Claire's expression..... Too erotic.

I gazed at her face unconsciously.

It wouldn't be strange if I entered a sage mode after finishing the ejaculation. That is the physiology of a man.

But I received a direct hit from Claire's charm, a new desire welled within my stomach.

I can feel the blood flowing in a rush to the penis. I just ejaculated, and the organ which was half asleep raised again.

「Ku..... u..... u.....」

A light groan leaks unintentionally. With the feeling of expanding inside out, my symbol organ regained it's glory in

no time.

「It got bi, big again.....!? Amazing.....」

Claire opened her blue eyes wide in surprise.

In front of those eyes, my penis swings into a full erection.

From the dark red end of my tip remains of sperm dripped on the floor.

「Claire, I.....」

I can't settle down with just a fellatio.

I want to do more comfy things.

I want to feel more comfortable with Claire.

With the desire welling up, I look at my female knight childhood friend with passionate eyes—

「..... Abel. Abel!」

I heard a voice.

N?

What is, where is this place—

My eyes become blurry, I can't see well ahead.

No, wasn't I facing Claire just a while ago?

What is happening.....

While confused, my eyesight slowly clears, Claire's face jumps in my vision.

「Until when are you going to sleep, Abel?」

「Eh, huh.....?」

Just a while ago, Claire was giving me a blowjob, what just happened?

My memories are vague again.

It was my room when I looked around.

「I.....」

「After the banquet ended you returned home right away? Mou. Are you sleepy?」

Claire puffs out her cheeks.

「By any chance, was that a dream.....?」

No, it was awfully vivid for a dream.

I don't think it was a simple dream.

Then, what was it?

「Possibly, that was—」

When I came up with a certain hypothesis, at that moment, 「Ki, kyaa!」

Claire suddenly gave out a cute scream.

「What's wrong, Claire?」

I stop my thoughts and stare at my childhood friend.

「Th, t, that.....」

Claire starts fidgeting with a red face, frequently looking towards me.

Why is she acting so embarrassed?

「—The hell, my thing is completely erect!?!」

Is it the fault of that previous dream(?).

A smelly scent drifts to my nose, was that perhaps a wet dream?

「So, sorry」

Feeling embarrassed, I put both hands on my crotch and hid my erection.

「Putting that aside, it's serious, Abel」

The recovered Claire said.

When I see that her face is still red, I became more embarrassed.

Her shoulders slightly quivering and her voice trembling.

Such shy gesture is strangely cute.

「Quickly evacuate to a safe place」

Claire says with a dignified expression.

Then, I finally noticed her figure that was wearing her Silver Knight armor.

Yes, the design is the same as the one from the dream.

「Evacuate?」

「The envoy of our arch-enemy the Evil Emperor came to the village」

Claire told me with a grim expression.

Chapter 6 – Village in Crisis

It was still midnight when I went out

When I and Claire rushed to the village square, a crowd was already formed.

「I'm the envoy of the glorious Evil Empire! Rank 6=5 Adeptus Major Gaizas dearu!」

At the center of the square, the magician declared in a serious voice.

His body wrapped in a black robe, a man in his forties.

A sharp hooked nose and raised lips give an impression of haughtiness.

「This village is awe-inspiring | His Imperial Majesty claims this land。 Be grateful and give up your land, livestock and everything else」

「C, claims the land.....?」

「His Majesty announced that this place will become the foothold in the invasion of Aisha Kingdom」

Gaizas answers the surprised village mayor calmly.

By the way, Aisha Kingdom is the name of this country.

「Now, stop hesitating and surrender. We will also 'employ' the young men as slaves and young women as sex slaves」

It was unilateral and unreasonable demand.

「If you disobey—I will use force, what will you do?」

「U.....」

The youths standing behind the mayor are on guard, remaining silent.

For the thunder of Evil Empire to arrive at such remote village.

In this world magicians rare, magician is an absolute powerhouse.

The neighboring countries are afraid of such kingdom that can employ so many magicians.

—That’s what I extracted from Abel’s memory.

This is the first time I actually got to see a magician of the empire.

What to say..... I got the ‘typical villainous magician’ feeling from him.
At least I wouldn’t want to be friends.

「It’s best if you listen to my advice—Summon」

With Gaizas’ chant, a huge magic circle appeared behind him.

Zuzuzu..... Approximately twenty shadows protruded from the magic circle.
The height of about two meters.

A demi-human with a soft, flabby body and pig head—An Orc.

This fellow, he used a summoning magic.

This is my first time seeing a demi-human, I stepped back instinctively.

「Evil Emperor—I heard that he will first attack a village to make it in his
foothold, but to come to this village」

Claire groaned.

「But I won’t hand you over this village」

She declares and steps forward.

Oo, you are so cool, Claire!

「You are.....」

Gaizas frowns after seeing her.

To be exact, he frowns after seeing the Phoenix crest on Claire’s armor.

「Royal Knight, huh. To be dispatched to a border」

「Just visiting my home」

The sword that was drawn from her waist reflected the moonlight and
glittered.

「I didn’t come here because of an order」

「I see. This is the so-called Hometown of yours」

「Therefore, I will definitely protect it」

Claire held up her sword.

「See the fighting spirit of the twenty Orcs before you」

Gaizas said with composed expression.

「No matter how strong the opponent is, I will protect what I want to protect with my life on the line. I will fight head on and destroy you—that's my chivalry」

「Foolish. Do it」

Gaizas snaps his fingers.

Uooooooooon.

The Orcs roared all at once.

Ugly pig-faced demi-humans rushed at Claire altogether.

「Dragon's Raging Fire Sword Flow—」

In a moment, Claire's body sank.

Her whole body bent to the utmost limit, she kicks the ground and sprints.

Fast!

If I looked away for a second, I wouldn't be able to follow her movements.

「Instant Emperor Killing!」

She draws the sword and cuts the Orc in half.

Terrific ultra-fast sword skill.

However, there still 19 more Orcs remaining.

They rush towards Claire who is defenseless after the attack immediately, Gou!

The wind is cut as the Orc swings its club.

「Ku.....」

She forcefully twists her body and avoids the attack by rolling to the side.
Certainly a narrow escape.

Claire is certainly strong, but there are too many opponents.
All right, this is where I use magic to back her up.

「I will show you the result of my training.....!」

..... Is what I thought, but my body quivers and doesn't move.

「Wh, what is, this.....!?!」

I'm puzzled by my reaction.

Death after death is happening before my eyes.

An actual fight to the death.

Wrong—

It's totally different from my secret training.

I've never experienced a battle to the death situation, I have no fighting experience.

A fierce battle unfolds between Claire and the Orcs right before my eyes.

Get a grip, me.....!

I scold myself and empty the worries in my heart—

Chapter 7 – I Who Awakened

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Erik N.** and **Marcus S**

「Dragon's Raging Fire Sword Flow—Beheading Slash!」

With a slash of her sword, Claire cuts down another Orc.

Franky speaking, she's strong. Outrageous strength.

The 20 Orcs that were summoned were all defeated by Claire.

「Y, you.....」

Gaizas stares at Claire with a stiff face.

She is stronger than he imagined, as one would expect he's flustered.

「It's just you now」

She shakes her sword to remove the blood and then points the sword at the magician.

「You bitch.....! Do you intend to go against the Evil Empire—against His

Majesty the Evil Emperor?」

「I will protect this village. I told you so」

Claire answered casually.

「To whoever tries to harm my precious hometown—death」

「Don, don't get cocky.....!」

Gaizas who was grinding his teeth in anger suddenly distanced himself.

「You won't get away—」

Claire who was preparing to chase,

「Black Tentacle * Tentacle Bind!」

Gaizas completes his spell.

Claire avoids the black light extending from the ground easily.

However, the target wasn't her.

「Shi—」

The black tentacle coiled around one of the villagers.

「U..... aa.....」

「Mother!」

「Aunty!」

I and Claire shout at the same time.

「Throw away your sword」

Gaizas says while tightening the neck of my mother with the tentacle.

With a threat, he strengthens the power of the tentacle.

「N..... aa.....」

The tentacle wraps around mother's neck tighter, her face becomes pale.

「Stop.....!」

「Stop it!」

I and Claire scream at the same time again.

「..... I understand」

Claire gives up and throws her sword on the ground with a regrettable expression.

「Coward.....」

「Kukuku, this is Evil Empire's way of doing things. We utilize any means to obtain victory—optimistic chivalry is useless in front of us」

Gaizas triumphs.

「Now then. I must thank you for killing twenty of my Orcs」

He looks at Claire's body with creepy eyes.

「If you want to kill me then get over it. If you want to violate me, then violate me」

Claire said expressionlessly.

「But release Aunty. Don't raise your hand against Abel and the villagers」

「So gallant」

Gaizas laughs and points his finger at the female knight.

Don!

Magical power surged from his finger it took a form of Energy Bullet and blown her off.

「Gu..... Geho, goho」

Claire vomited blood while feebly standing up.

Her right arm bent in a strange direction.

Was it broken with that blow?

Shit, Claire will get killed at this rate—

「I won't kill you so easily. A person who goes against the Evil Empire—I will make an example of you」

Gaizas seemed to be enjoying himself.

「First, I will break your hands and feet. Then when there's no resistance, I will summon demons and let them rape your hole after hole. You will regret being born as a woman, hahaha haha!」

Damn it.

Will I just stand and watch?

Didn't I want 『Power』 for times like these?

How long are you going to tremble, me?

How long are you going to be afraid, me!

「Now then, first I blow off your right hand」

Gaizas points his finger at Claire's right hand.

「Stoooooooooop!」

Something inside me snapped.

The uneasiness and fear from before vanished.

I kick the ground and start running.

I just want to help Claire and Mother.

I will never forgive him.

I only think about this and run.

「Hou. There was another reckless one」

Gaizas changes his line of sight on me.

He points his finger that glows in red light at me.

This is bad, I don't have enough distance to avoid!

—No, it's alright.

I have an unrivaled talent in magic.

Believe in my magic—

「I will kill you first! Burst open!」

Magic Power that resembles Energy Bullet is shot.

A terrific explosion broke out in the surroundings—

—the flames slowly clears up.

「Yo, you.....!?!」

Gaizas glares at me with a surprised face.

I haven't suffered a single injury.

Before me, a blue barrier was glowing.

Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere

As the name suggests it's a defensive spell that repels attacks.

The spell that I invoked repelled Gaizas' Energy Bullet easily.

The present explosion is an aftermath of the energy.

「That is..... Magic!? Impossible, a magician in such remote place!？」

I gaze coldly at Gaizas who is astonished.

Chapter 8 – A Difference in Status

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Marcus S.**

The situation has completely reversed.

「Fuu.....」

I greatly breath out.

It was my first time using it in an actual combat, but apparently it somehow worked.

This is the result of training for several years.

「Eei, even though you can use magic as well, after all you are from the remote region. You are not an opponent of Imperial Magician!」

Gaizas screams in irritation and tightened the grip of the tentacles around my Mother's neck.

「N..... Ga, a.....」

Mother's face quickly turns to deathly pale.

「Stop it!」

I scream in panic.

「Don't move. Of course, chanting spells is also prohibited」

Gaizas gave out a warning and started chanting himself.

He probably judged that I won't be killed with that chantless magic from a while ago.

Fundamentally, the longer the chant is the stronger the power of the magic.

「Do you intend to break through my defense by chanting a high-level spell—」

Furthermore, he forbid me from chanting to prevent resistance.

What a heinous cowardly means.

「That's the difference between us—Dance! Dance! And tear to pieces! Blade of the God of Thunder * Lightning Slash」

Gaizas completes the chant and lightning struck down from the sky.

I fear that's likely several thousands of volts charging towards me, Boom!

The defense that I could for with chantless magic dispersed plainly.

「Wha!?!— Are you saying that you prevented my strongest magic with chantless defense spell—」

Gaizas raised his voice in surprise.

「Wh, whawhat..... you..... that magic power.....!?! the level is different.....!?!」

He breathes heavily after using his most powerful magic spell.

At that moment, I did not miss the chance that has appeared.

—Go.

I strengthen the will in my heart and invoke a chant again.

However, this time, it's not a defensive spell.

「N.....!?!」

A soundless groan of surprise escapes from Gaizas' lips.

I create an invisible blade made from magic power and bisect the black tentacle wrapped around Mother's neck.

「Sh, shi—」

「It's the end, Gaizas」

I told Gizas with Ice-Cold voice and pointed my right hand towards him.

If something happens to Mother, I will end you—

That's the meaning behind my expression.

「D, don't be so conceited, brat.....」

Gaizas backs off slowly.

「Our Empire is already..... Already started invading your stupid country. Mighty magicians to which I can't even compare, will trample all over your country! Every man of this country will be killed, women will be violated—including that female knight! Haha haha, serves you right!」

Together with a parting threat, Gaizas chants a high speed flying spell and disappears in the sky.

「He still had that much magic power left, huh」

I look at the fleeting figure of Gaizas which soon becomes a speckle in the sky and mutter.

Of course, I can chase after him.

But I should not leave this place now.

Gaizas might come back or a new member of the Empire may appear.

At any rate, the fight is over.

For the time being, but—

Chapter 9 – Banquet and the Temptation

In the evening of the next day, a grand banquet was held.

It was a welcome party for Claire yesterday, today is a victory celebration party.

I encountered a crossfire of questions about me having magic.

「Why did you hide it until now?」

「Magician? Amazing!」

「Hey, hey, teach me how to do it too」

The village girls surrounded me.

Until now they regarded me as『Physically fragile good-for-nothing boy』even though they ignored me—

Wow, I've become popular all of sudden.

I wonder if driving away a magician of the Evil Empire has such an impact.

The village men seem full of envy, they look at me with awkward faces. Everyone looked down on me until now.

「Well, because I couldn't control it well yet I decided to keep it secret..... Such unsteady magic is dangerous.....」

It's my first time experiencing being surrounded by large amounts of girls. I'm completely embarrassed and confused.

「Such modesty is also cool~」

「I always thought that Abel was handsome」

「Ah, not fair. Even I thought that~」

Nonono. Didn't you guys talk behind my back until recently? Though I was surprised at this crew, well it didn't feel bad to be praised.

More than anything, I was able to feel the softness of the girls bodies glued to me, the fragrance is making me—
I who is not familiar with women is on a verge.

「Indeed, you are a hero who saved the village」

Mayor passed me alcohol with an overjoyed face.

「Claire saved the village together with me」

I respond.

In fact, Claire defeated twenty Orcs by herself. Claire should be praised just as much as me.

「Thank you, Abel. However, you are the one who defeated the magician. You can boast about it」

Claire came close to me.

I cured her arm which was broken by Gaizas with healing magic. There doesn't seem to be any problems with Claire after checking her condition.

I sigh in relief.

After all, my magic is self-taught
I'm confident about my control, but I'm inexperienced.

I was worried a little because it was my first time using healing magic, I'm glad it went well.

—After the excitement of the banquet hit the peak, the atmosphere slowly came to an end.

「Then, Abel. It's time—」

The village Mayor came and called out to me.

「As the village law states. I will reward you」

「Law? Reward?」

「It's our gratitude. I want you to receive it by all means」

The other men watched me while grinning.

What what?

「You will see if you go. I have prepared a detached room. Enjoy yourself plenty tonight, hihi hihi」

Mayor said to me with a filthy smile, he urged me to go.

—What the hell is going on?

I was led away by the elder to a detached room.

A luxurious bedroom is inside.

A bed covered in the canopy which is ill-matched in the poor village.

And on the side—

「Claire.....?」

Claire was sitting there straight for some reason.

Like a slave respectfully waiting for the king.

「He, hello I was selected as your partner today..... Pl, please take care of me」

Claire seems to be very tense.

Furthermore, why is she wearing the knight armor again?

「Ah, this appearance? I was little nervous..... I thought I could calm down a

little if I wear this」

「Nervous? What are you talking in the first place?」

「..... Eh, Mayor didn't tell you?」

Claire was surprised.

「No way..... they were supposed to arrange everything.....」

She pouts.

「In any case, please explain」

「..... There is a law in a village like this」

Claire blushed for some reason and cleared her throat.

「The person who saves the village will receive a reward. The best feast and wine harvested that year—」

Claire breathes out and says.

「And village maiden's..... virginity.....」

「Virginity.....?」

I repeated like a parrot and stared at Claire.

「—Eeeeeeeeh!?!」

O, oi, Claire being here, means, no way.

Claire blushed and nodded.

「I will give you my, vi, virginity」

She says with trembling voice.

She looks up at me with slightly moist eyes.

「G, gratefully receive it, okay?」

Chapter 10✖-15✖

Chapter 10 – First Experience with Female Knight · Part 1✖

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

「W, wait a second, what are you talking about all of sudden, Claire!?!」

I cried out of flustered.

Just now, Claire said something like that right?

To give me her virginity—

That's some abrupt development.

Certainly Claire is kawaii, beautiful, her style is good, chivalrous—Since I first saw her I thought she was fascinating.

But, if you say something like this all of sudden, I wasn't prepared for this.....

..... Gulp.

While I swallow saliva, I stared at Claire again.

Only a small candle is lit up in the room.

In the dim room, Claire's beauty seems magical.

More than anything her elegant posture brims over with feminine charm.

「In the first place, why. This law. Is strange」

「I also didn't know that such a law exist. In the middle of the banquet, Mayor told me『We will reward Abel』and told me about this」

According to Claire—

This village was involved in many wars, basically with no peaceful times. However several hundred years ago, a large war erupted and we were exposed to the invasion of the enemy country.

During such times, a lone traveler has saved our village.

With overwhelming strength, he forced the enemy forces to retreat and saved the village.

In order to show gratitude, the Village Mayor of that time bestowed a village maiden upon him.

And after he gave the savior a maiden as a reward, he made it a law, but that law didn't take a place in several hundred years—

Now this time, because I saved the village, the law that was forgotten for several hundred years came back to light.

「Bu, but, why Claire—」

「You saved my life. This is my gratitude」

「Gratitude.....」

「Mou, this is something I decided myself. Perhaps—you don't like me being your..... partner?」

As Claire stared at me anxiously, I held my breath.

「I don't..... dislike it. Rather, I'm happy」

「Then, I will service you」

Claire respectfully approached me and kneeled before me.

The equipped knight armor made a sound.

「I can take it off..... right?」

Claire lay her hands on my pants.

Eh, is this okay? Is this really okay?

The confusion and the excitement welled up in my mind.

Claire takes off my pants timidly.

N, wait a minute.

This situation certainly—

「Same as yesterday's dream.....?」

I remember it.

Come to think of it, Claire was wearing knight armor and was blowing me that time.

She said it was a reward for saving the village.

I got it.

That wasn't a simple dream—Some sort of precognition?

My pants fall down on the floor.

My penis which is exposed to the air felt a chill.

「Aa.....!」

Together with Claire's painful sigh, a hot gaze fell between my crotch.

「Abel's..... is shaped like this.....」

Her shimmering eyes in the dark are awfully charming.

「Err, doing it first with mouth..... is the proper way, right? I heard it before from the talk of girls with experience.....」

Claire timidly moved her face closer to my penis.

Her sweet breath slowly approaches.

Ah, finally—

That moment, I remembered the dream and my thing vigorously throbbed.

「Ku, fua.....」

The next moment, tender lips touched my glans.

Hot lips, which make me feel like I'm melting.

「Uu.....!」

With only a touch, an electric current ran through my dick.

Claire opens her red lips and holds the head in her mouth.

Sticky saliva and her tongue coil around my dick.

「Aa, ku, haa..... aa..... aaa」

With that alone, a pleasant feeling reaches me, I look at the ceiling and pant.

Jupo, jupu.....!

A quiet sound of sticky saliva echoes through the room.

I was listening to the comfortable obscene harmony.

—Every sensation is identical to the one in the dream.

Claire kneeling down on both her knees, wholeheartedly absorbed in fellatio.

She opens her seductive red lips.
And swallows my symbol whole.
The sticky saliva starts splashing around and speards the sweet smell around.

She's timidly caressing dancing around my glans with her tongue, allowing me to experience her innocence and excitement.
It was coated with a large quantity of saliva, my symbol became slimy.

「Nn, chiyu..... rero o..... chiyu, jiyuuu.....」

My meat stick goes in and out of Claire's mouth again and again.
The friction between her cheeks is making me feel numb to the core.

「Chiyu, pu..... n, chiyu..... fuuu..... n, u.....」

While sucking my meat stick, she gradually becomes intoxicated, the corners of her eyes turn red.
She narrows her eyes and they become wet with excitement.

That Claire is—

A chivalrous female knight is eating my shameful organ with her lovely lips and licks it with her tongue.

I can't believe the things happening within my body.
I doubt if this is another dream or not.

But, this is different.

In comparison with the last scene, this sense of reality is stronger.
More than anything, my penis is in a constant attack of pleasure—It can't be a dream.

「U, gwu..... Uaaa」

Before I became aware, I groaned.

My lower part of the body shakes incessantly.
Feels good. It feels too good.

It's in totally different dimension than doing it with my hand.
The pleasant feeling in my lower body gradually increases and my body trembles.

Approximately 5 minutes passed since the fellatio begun, I will reach the climax soon.

「U, aa, coming.....!」

Doku! Dokudokudoku! Dobyuruuuuuu!

A refreshing sensation goes from hips to the brain.

My dick may burst open from the inside, with a feeling of freedom I release a large amount of sperm.

「N, guuu!? Fumu, n, faaa..... chiyuu.....」

Claire opens her eyes in surprise and tries to swallow the heavy load I released.

Chapter 11 – First Experience with Female Knight · Part 2✳

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

「Fuu..... This is how Abel tastes.....」

When I pull out my penis, Claire sighs as sperm drips out from her mouth.

Because of that sexy expression the muscles around my spine started throbbing.

Even though I just came a little while ago, the blood has collected in my penis again.

In no time, it welled up again and stood hard.

「I, it got bigger again.....!? Amazing.....」

Claire stared at me with passionate eyes.

I won't calm down with just fellatio.

I want to do more comfortable things.

I want to do more pleasant things with Claire.

「I, if you stare at me like that..... I.....」

Claire is squirming her waist restlessly.

The metal armor is making gochari sounds.

「Claire.....?」

「It feels itchy between my legs..... n, chiyu..... I want it」

I wonder if Claire got excited from her first oral sex.

The dignified beauty blushes more and more and sighs many times.

「Do you want to..... continue?」

Claire looked up at me and asked.

「I will gi, give you my virginity, I mean it's the village's law」

In other words, I will have sex with Claire.

The thing called The first experience.

「Is that—really okay?」

I blurted with aroused voice.

「I said so a while ago. I want to thank you for saving my life」

Claire nods with a smile on her face.

「I don't dislike it, I was not forced into this so please don't worry about it」

「..... I understand. I will gratefully accept your feelings」

I stared at Claire once again.

Beautiful, with good style, if I had a girlfriend like her it would be the best.

However, Claire's charm isn't only on the surface.

Risking her life to protect the village, she's a chivalrous girl.

I was attracted to such Claire.

There was an accident when we first met, but that doesn't matter anymore.

I want with Claire—

I want to have my first time with her.

Claire's expression changed, did she misunderstood because my silence?

「..... But Abel has the right to choose. If you don't want to do it with me, I can call some other girl—」

「N, no, that's wrong. I'm sorry for letting you misunderstand」

I shook my head in a hurry.

「I..... want to do it with Claire. I'm happy that Claire is my first partner」

I start blushing after saying that.

What is this, it sounds like a confession.

The silence takes over the place.

N, Claire? You have no reaction?

When I became uneasy I looked at Claire—

Claire is looking down with red face while her shoulders are trembling.

「Is something wrong?」

「When you say it so straightforwardly I will get embarrassed..... Ah, uun, nothing」

Claire shakes her head embarrassingly and stands up.

「Umm..... I should probably take my clothes off too.....」

Gacha, gacha. The Knight armor makes sounds while she's taking it off.

Claire who ended up only in bra and panties takes a deep breath.

For some time, she stood there dressed only in her underwear, after making up her mind, she took another deep breath.

And then with shaking hands, she started getting rid of her bra and panties.

I will see Claire completely nude soon—

I watched her undressing entranced.

Before long, the underwear is taken off, and white soft skin comes to light in the dim room.

「Uwaaa.....!」

I leaked out a voice of admiration.

Beautiful to the point of getting impressed.

This is, Claire's body—

The breasts which shook slightly in accordance to Claire's breathing.
Lovely pink pointy ends in the middle.

The firm abdomen which the result of the tough knight training.

Because she has such fighting ability, I imagined her body would have more muscles.

But Claire's body is completely different from what I imagined.

Every curve of her body, chest, waist, buttocks limbs are all very feminine.

Seeing her totally naked, my meat stick stood in full erection, almost hitting my navel.

Chapter 12 – First Experience with Female Knight · Part 3✳

「I, if you stare at me like that, I will get..... embarrassed」

A bashful smile appears on Claire's face, she wiggled her attractive naked body.

Her abundant juicy breasts are shaking.

I glued my eyes at those two perky mounds.

「I said, don't stare at me so much, mou」

Claire puffs her cheeks lightly.

Such gesture is lovely too.

Just from looking, blood gathers between my crotch.

My penis is throbbing lively, more than from the fellatio before.

「Claire.....!」

Unable to control my excitement, I forcibly tear off my jacket.

With this, we are both stark naked.

When I stretch my hand towards Claire, the other side also stretched her hand the same way.

We intertwine our finger with each other.

「N.....!」

Both I and Claire let out a long sigh of excitement.

With our fingers entangled, we fall down on the bed.

I ended up on the top of Claire.

「Abel.....」

Eager sigh tickles me on my face.

A warm nude body breathed below me.

The soft and elastic breasts are pushing against me.

This is the first time in my life I touched a nude girl's body—

While shaking with excitement I stretched out my hand towards Claire's chest.

Even after being crushed by my body, they still retain beautiful bowl-like shape.

When I spread my fingers and grab them, my fingers seemed to melt under the soft touch.

「N..... fua.....」

Claire frowns and lets out a faint moan, it's unbearably erotic.

Giyu, muni, I squeezed it and rubbed it.

Unbelievably soft and so elastic that my fingers are being repelled.

A small bulge stiffened in the middle, I excitingly concentrated on rubbing it.

My other-self was swelling, under the strain from the inside.

It sprung up many times over, the tip was tapping inner part of Claire's thigh.

I want to touch Claire more.

I reached my other hand towards between her legs.

「Ya..... aa.....」

Claire pants subtly.

Kuchiyu.....!

A wet feeling welcomed my fingertips. It's wet.

Is it from the fellatio or from the breast message?

While thinking such, Claire's place was getting more wet.

I trace two fingers around the labia and slowly insert them in the crack.

I slowly caressed the place that was surely closed until now.

Zuchiyu, zubuuu.

While splitting the wet petals apart, I slowly push my fingertips inside Claire. It's incredibly warm and tight.

Moreover, it's slowly tightening around my fingers.

This is inside of woman—!?

I savour the sensation of touching woman for the first time in my life, 「Aa..... fuaa, an.....!? Abel's, fingers..... are, inside..... inside.....」

Claire tenses up and twists her body.

Her eyebrows relax and a sweet breath escapes from her half-open mouth.

「Claire, you are so wet.....」

「Noo~o, d, don't say that.....」

Claire panted bashfully.

Guchiyu, the wet sound resounded around the room loudly.

As if understanding the tight interior, I sank my fingers deeper little by little.

「Ha, aa..... n!? Ku, fa.....」

Her vagina tightens around my fingers harder and harder.

If, my penis was inside instead of my fingers, just how much pleasant would that be—

Just imagining this sent electric current through my lower parts.

At that moment my penis who was eagerly waiting ached.

The head grows in size, a smelly liquid drips out.

Kuchiyu, kuchiyu, the hot vagina is stirred with my fingers.

「Fu, aa..... o..... nn, ku..... feels so good, good..... awa, a.....」

Is Claire naturally sensitive, or are all girls so sensitive, my childhood friend sings from my fingering.

When I pull out fingers slowly and look at them, the fingers which were deep inside are coated in slimy liquid.

A bittersweet scent drifts to my nose.

「Claire, I, I can't hold it anymore.....!」

When I blurted with an excited voice, I spread her legs open.

「Ah.....!?!」

Claire got surprised as I pounced on her.

She looked at me with a frightened uneasy face.

You wouldn't believe she was fearlessly annihilating Orc troops just a while ago.

「Kiya, a.....」

When her slender and well-proportioned legs are spread, she covers her face bashfully.

Her female part is completely exposed before me.

「This is..... Claire's.....!」

A light patch of pubic hair was growing on the top.

Below that, her honest crack is completely visible.

Her shiny wet vagina which was slightly open with my fingers.

Hiku, hiku, it was twitching as it was calling for me.

If it's like that, something bigger than fingers may enter.

「Claire, is it okay to..... put it inside.....?」

I was barely able to open my mouth.

My throat is dried entirely, words don't come out smoothly.

「..... Come」

Claire's voice was similarly hoarse.

Chapter 13 – First Experience with Female Knight · Part 4✳

At last, the time of my first sexual experience has arrived—!

My heart beats fast from all the tension and anticipation.

It throbs so much it may rupture from the inside.

When I exhale a deep breath, I moved my waist forward between Claire's legs.

I grab my meat stick with both hands and pushed the head towards the wet hole.

Kuchiyu, I felt the wetness.

Err, it's okay to put in just like that right.....?

Though I saw it many times in Eromangas and AVs, the actual practice is first for me.

As expected, it's totally different doing it myself than in the videos.

My mind went blank from all the tension.

There was no room for rational thoughts.

Okay, I'm putting it in!

I pushed my waist forward enthusiastically.

Zuchiyu..... Zururi.

Even though I pushed so enthusiastically, the tightness I expected on my glans didn't come.

My aim was off and my thing bounced off track.

「A, are.....?」

I stopped my movements in confusion.

Even though in AVs they insert it so easily.

Th, this time surely—

I tried to insert it again in a hurry.

I caressed Claire's secret place gently with one hand and confirmed the position of the hole with one finger.

My depressed mood decreased slightly after finding out she's still wet.

If I push the tip here—

「Everything's okay」

Claire smiled gently and healed my uneasiness.

She reaches out gracefully with her hand and grasp my penis.

Slender fingers wrapped around my fishing rod.

With that alone the impatience in me mysteriously disappears and the presence of mind returns.

「Let's do it..... together? I will assist you」

Claire admirably proposed.

「Thank you, Claire. Then, together.....」

I join forces with Claire and we take the aim together.

There was a burning sensation on my tip which was hitting the wet secret hole.

Target located, I think.

「Here I go, Claire」

「Un, come.....」

Claire nodded lightly and I pushed my waist decisively.

Zu..... buuuu.....!

This time, I felt my glans pushing aside the hot labia.

The vanguard is under the attack of hotness and sticky liquid.

「Ku, oo.....!」

I let out a short moan.

The hotness I feel is totally different from the time I inserted my fingers.

Moreover, my penis is being crushed under the tightness.

The flesh of her vagina surrounds my symbol from all sides.

The pressure that is pressing against my glans is so pleasant.

Is it because Claire is a virgin?

Or are all girls this tight?

「U..... aa..... feels, good..... n.....!」

My meat stick becomes numb from the sweet pressure and fascination, my waist trembles and I pant for breath.

What is this, the inside is so tight, so intense and so slippery—
I feel absurdly good just from inserting the tip.

「Fua, aa.....」

Claire closes her eyes and pants painfully.

「Claire.....」

「I, I'm fine, so.....」

Claire slowly opens her eyes and looks at me.

Her blue eyes become wet with tears.

But the light reflecting in them is not from the pain, but affection.

I nodded at brave Claire and pushed my waist further.

Somehow, I felt like if I insert it further in one go, I can ease Claire's burden a little.

Guchiyu, zubububuuuu.

The feeling of wetness surrounds my whole penis.

I felt the pleasure to the core my waist seemed to melt.

The further I advance, the bigger the pleasure.

Suddenly—

Buchiyu, I felt like I was hitting something with my tip.

「A, kawaaa」

At that moment, Claire groaned loudly.

She seemed to spit out all the air in her lungs.

At the same time, my other me arrived at the deepest part of Claire.

The feeling of hitting something I felt earlier, was probably the feeling of her hymen being torn.

「Are you alright, Claire?」

「P, please..... for a little while..... don't move.....」

As expected, she's in pain, she's panting 'haa haa' loudly.

The expression of anguish and pleasure is extremely seductive.

She is like a totally different person from the strong-minded girl from a while ago—

Without a doubt, there is only a single『Girl』here.

And—the one who made Claire look like that, is me.

A sense of accomplishment and satisfaction sprung within me.

Chapter 14 – First Experience with Female Knight · Part 5✳

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Jonathan V.**

I didn't move for a while, I restrained my waist while having my dick buried inside of Claire.

Because my meat stick was under constant constriction of flesh walls, I was under a melting sensation.

Even though I haven't moved my piston yet, it's so comfortable I may ejaculate right away.

But I endured patiently.

I didn't want to put a burden on Claire's vagina which accepted a man for the first time.

I want to move.

I want to move and experience more pleasant sensation.

The male instincts boil inside me.

「N..... it seems, that it settled, a little」

While panting 'haa haa', Claire said in soft voice.

She nods to me with subtly wet eyes.

「It may be, possible to..... move.....」

「Then, I will move slowly」

I have begun moving my waist in a slow pace.

My penis moved around the slippery vagina.

「Ku, oo..... u, aaa..... u, uu.....」

I experienced the friction between bodies for the first time in my life, it exceeded my imagination.

Not a metaphor, my penis really seemed to melt inside Claire.

「A..... fua, ku..... fuu!? A big thing, is moving..... inside, eh.....!？」

Claire wiggled her nude body while raising a bewildered voice.

That wiggling matches my with mine waist movement.

The internal pressure is strongly increasing against my meat rod.

「Uu, u..... so tight, kuwaa.....!」

The pleasant pressure made me feel comfortable to the core, I could not help but moan in joy unintentionally.

After two, three pelvic thrusts, Claire doesn't show pained expression anymore.

On the contrary, whenever I put it in and out, she releases a small comfortable pant.

It seems it would be alright to move a little faster.

As I came to that judgment, I couldn't help but ask.

「Is it okay, to move faster?」

「Yes, come..... e..... waa, an」

I look at nodding Claire and raise the pace of my thrusting.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu..... pan, pan.....!

Sticky sounds and noises of flesh colliding played an indecent harmony around the room.

「Kua, again..... uu, inside, tightens..... wa, guu..... uoo.....!」

As I'm absorbed in moving my waist, I pour consecutive strokes against the Claire's deepest parts.

In the beginning, I was worried that my penis would slip out of Claire's vagina, but because I found a good angle I continued to move my waist awkwardly.

I'm getting used to it with every thrust.

I got the hang of it little by little.

Gatsu, gatsu, my glans intoxicatedly rubs in deep parts of the vagina. My hard penis is being massaged by the vagina's tightness, sending intoxicating sensation through the spine towards the brain.

It felt good when I inserted it, but I've been feeling even better after the piston started moving.

The slimy liquid climbs all over the meat stick, it's making me feel weak in

knees.

In addition, whenever I pull out and back in, the tightness that pressures my glans and my rod comes and goes.

The exquisite pressure sends sweet numbness through my whole cock.

「Waa, waa..... a, n..... fuwa, aaa.....」

With most of the agony disappeared, Claire relaxed her eyebrows and panted comfortably.

Her face is way too erotic.

I bring down my upper body, I draw closer to her face and press my lips against hers.

「N.....!? Chuu..... mu, u」

At that moment, Claire opened her eyes in a surprise but quickly returned the kiss.

「Chiyu, uu..... reroo.....」

We were engrossed in kissing.

Furthermore, we entwine our tongues and sip each other's saliva.

This was my first kiss.

I'm sure it was the same for Claire.

The first kiss being later than the first experience, what a weird story.

I was drunk with Claire's soft lips.

While being engrossed with my childhood friend's lips, I further accelerated the piston's speed.

「Fugu, u.....!? N, gwu..... afu, uu..... an, fuua.....!」

When I push my waist deeply, Claire's body reflexively wiggles.

When our lips separate, I breathe hard through my mouth covered in sweet saliva.

「.....! Ku, waa..... mo, more..... more..... uaa..... good.....!」

While breathing hard, Claire's secret hole mysteriously squeezed my thing hard.

The small tight vagina gets even tighter and intense pressure sweetly simulates my whole penis.

The slender well-proportioned naked body bends and abundant breasts bounce up and down.

I can hardly contain myself after witnessing such erotic spectacle.

I began the last spurt.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, bodily fluids are splashing from the place we are connected. A raw scent of sex covers the whole room, it drove my excitement even more.

Right now, I'm having bareback sex, my excitement reaches the top.

「U, u..... Ooooooo.....!」

I cried.

I cried out while concentrating on my piston.

Something similar to lightning runs from my waist through the spine, my lower part of the body goes numb.

Mou, it won't be strange to ejaculate at any time.

「Uu, kuu,..... au, kuuuu..... so, so good.....!」

I thrust my waist vigorously while being intoxicated with the feeling of a vagina.

Chapter 15 – First Experience with Female Knight • Part 6✳

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Jonathan V.**

Guchiyu, zuchiyu, zuchiyuchiyu..... panpan pan.....!

I accelerated the piston movements and the friction on my dick became stronger.

「Kuu, fua..... uu, so good..... Clair, e.....!」

A sense of ejaculation crept along my waist, making me melt in pleasure.

「Me, too..... somehow, that place..... feels, weird..... fuaa..... an.....」

In order to meet the attack of my piston, Claire raised her hips up.

The bond of our genitals deepened and we rubbed against each other.
Guchiyu guchiyu, our hoarse voices resounded around the room.

「Afu, uu..... n, harder..... Abel, u..... afu, un.....!」

It seems that the pleasure is only rising since she lost her virginity a while ago.

I look down at Claire, my passion rises with no end.

I lean my upper body forward and raise the thrusting speed to the maximum.

My penis which was swallowed by the tight vagina began irregularly pulsing.

I'm already at my limit.

From the tip of the glans, the precum began leaking endlessly.

Possibly, the semen may be already mixed in.

Penis, my waist, buttocks even my toes—are going numb from feeling good.
Mou, I will be cumming at any time now.

「U, kuu..... It's, coming」

When I groaned, although it too late now, I noticed that we hadn't used any contraceptive.

In the first place, I don't even know what contraceptives are used in this world.

I don't know if there's something like a condom.

In any case, it would be bad to come inside just like that.
While being absorbed in doing the deed my reasoning left without a trace.
Would it be better to come outside?

「Claire, I'm already—」

「It's fine, just like that.....」

Claire looks up at me with wet eyes.

「Waa, aa..... with Abel, until, the end.....」

She nods at me with entranced expression.

「But, inside—」

「Wa, first time, I want to go..... until the end.... n, fua..... I want to feel all of

you.....」

She says with a melting expression, I'm doubting whether she's acting with reason.

However, I felt a strong will within her voice.

「Come..... inside, me..... aa, wau..... an..... come, e.....!」

With those words, all my reason left me.

I grasp her narrow waist with both hands and attack her with consecutive strokes.

「Ooo, I'm cumming, Claire.....!」

I roar loudly and thrust my penis deeply.

After burying my penis up the root, I discharged all my desires.

Doku, dokudoku! Dobiuruuuuuu! Zubiyuuu!

My dick throbs violently and an amazing quantity of semen gush out.

The sense of freedom similar to one from the fellatio a while ago, my vision becomes white.

Furthermore, coupled with the thought that I'm releasing it while raw, my lower part of the body completely melts.

「Fuaaaa..... aa..... a, dzuu!? Kyaaaaa..... inside, it's coming..... uuu.....!」

Claire who's vagina was flooded with the massive ejaculation screams lovely. Her flexible body trembles.

The penis which was buried deeply inside was still releasing the semen. My semen continued to surge out of me, perhaps completely emptying my testicles, the small vagina is now overflowing.

「Gu, uuuu, still, coming..... kuoooo.....!」

After many waves, I finished dying Claire's vagina with semen. Connected to Claire's deepest place, the euphoria of the accomplishment slowly disappears.

The mental sufficiency mixed with physical comfortableness, I couldn't experience something like that by masturbating.

Feeling refreshed, my mind went blank for a while, while still pouring my desires to the last drop.

「Haa, haa..... that felt so good」

After indulging myself in the comfortable sensation of ejaculating, I slowly pulled out my penis.

Zuchiyu, with a wet sound, I completely pulled my dick out of the tight hole.

「Aa.....」

With the penis being removed, Claire raised a voice that seemed sad and leaned her body back.

「Is it, over.....? Abel, inside me..... was being comfortable..... fuu.....」

The two pieces of labia that were closed tightly when she was a virgin, were now open like a mouth that was slowly closing.

A red slimy liquid was clinging on the inner part of that mouth.

It slowly dripped off from the part that was not closed yet.

The sperm flowing from the mouth was dyed pink.

It mixed with Claire's blood.

「To give my first time to Abel..... 」

Claire subtly smiled while staring at me.

That reminds me, what does she think of me?

How did she feel about Abel before I woke up—

「I always thought of you as my little brother. Slightly timid, easy to bully..... But, today was different」

The blue eyes that were staring at me became wet.

「You summoned the courage to save me and Aunty. You must have been really scared, right? You were shivering. Still, you confronted that magician head on」

Claire let out a painful sigh and continued.

「Being watched by such you, it made my heart throb—Ah, Abel is also a man. He's different from 7 years ago」

For a moment, Claire had a distant look.

I wonder if she's recalling me from 7 years.
Me who is not me, a totally different Abel.

「Therefore, I—」

When she attempted to say something, her face became red.

「An, anyhow, don't regret it now. I wanted to convey my feelings of gratitude. So I undertook this duty」

She became shy and started talking rapidly, in the end, my childhood friend, the female knight looked the other way.

Chapter 16 – Chapter 17 – Chapter 18 – Chapter 19 – Chapter 20

Chapter 16 – Setting Off

Before I noticed, it was already morning.

I was wrapped in comfortable feelings after my first time with Claire and it seems that I have fallen asleep.

Claire wasn't beside me on the bed.

「Did she went ahead.....?」

I raised my body from the bed and put clothes on.

The are around my waist feel strangely refreshed.

I still feel weird around my abdomen after remembering yesterday's ejaculation.

「I, I'm not a virgin anymore.....」

I went out of the detached room while feeling amazing.

「U.....」

The dazzling morning sun is refreshing.

First of all, I will return home and set out on a journey.

While I'm passing by the square, someone walks before me.

「Go, good morning, Abel」

A slim tall figure with crimson hair in ponytail—Claire.

Facing yesterday's sex partner is embarrassing.

A bittersweet itching crept on my back.

I wonder if Claire feels the same?

Her gaze couldn't settle down and she looks all around the surroundings.

「Umm, I returned first, so, sorry」

Different from her normal briskly attitude, she apologized with a flustered tone.

「Because I've wake up earlier, I returned home first. I thought you may wake up anytime soon so I went there—But you were already up」

「No, I just woke up a little while ago」

「I, is that so.....」

Claire nods and diverts her red face again.

She was stealing little glances at me.

A silence came between us just like that.

So awkward.

Something suitable to talk about..... I get impatient.

「Whi, which reminds me, are you in pain? It was your..... first time, right?」

「I feel like you are..... still inside, but it doesn't hurt. I'm okay」

While saying that, Claire's face suddenly turned away again.

「..... Thank you for your concern」

「You keep averting your gaze since a while ago」

I blurted it out.

「I, I'm embarrassed there's no helping it」

Claire's face reddened up to her ears.

「Because we did such embarrassing thing yesterday.....」

「Un, honestly, I too am embarassed」

When I expressed my true feelings, Claire finally looked at me and let out a smile.

What is this sense of distance, I wonder?

We are not a pair of lovers, but I feel more close to her than ever—this distance is awfully comfortable.

The silence came again, but it was not awkward this time.
Such quiet atmosphere is rather nice.

In a few minutes, Claire broke the silence.

「By the way—I want to talk you a little, is it okay?」

Her face which was bashful until now suddenly became serious.

「Is it important?」

「Cou, could it be a love confession!?!」

I leaned forward unintentionally.

「W, w, wrong..... it, it's not the time..... fo, for that..... yet.....」

Claire waved both her hands in panic.

As expected, there was no such rapid development.

But「yet」means, that sometimes with Claire—

「Me, joining the Royal Order?」

I was home, in my room with Claire.

—When we returned together, Mother was grinning at us.

「Please, take your time」

She said and went to the kitchen by herself.

Is she aware, that we had sex because of the village law?

When I think about it, I feel cold around my spine, I feel the discomfort and can't settle down.

「Funfunfu~n」

I hear Mother's humming from the other side of the door.

「Ever since the old days, I thought that Claire was the most suitable to be Abel's bride~」

Is this supposed to be monologue or are you talking so loud deliberately?

「E, errr what did you want to talk about?」

I cleared my throat and asked Claire.

「I want you to join the Royal Knight Order」

—Well, there is the opening line.

「No, I have no physical strength, knight is impossible for me」

「Even though I saw enter the Knight Order, I don't mean become a knight. I want you to lend your magician powers to the order」

Claire explained.

What is it what, the speech doesn't tell me much.

「Then, I will explain in a detail. This country wasn't in a war for a long time, but you know that we had a skirmish with the Evil Empire approximately half a year ago, right?」

「..... No, I don't」

I was ignorant of such things.

This world doesn't have a TV after all.

「To put it simply, a war will start between the Evil Empire and the Aisha Kingdom soon」

「W, war!?!」

I raise my voice unintentionally.

Which reminds me, the magician yesterday said something about invading the Aisha Kingdom.....

As someone who worked on the farm, I paid 0 attention to such things.

In the first place, I know about wars only from news and pictures.

Because I was raised in the peaceful Japan.

「Thus, a special unit of Royal Knights was established to fight against Empire's magicians. The order enlists the elites of mercenaries, priests, knights, and magicians」

Claire continues to explain.

「It would be too difficult for knights to fight against the magicians alone. We need the cooperation of magicians and priests no matter what」

「..... You want me to join that unit?」

「Abel is a rare magician. In addition, you are that strong. You would surely become a big help to the Kingdom」

Claire talks earnestly.

「A selective examination is held near the Capital. If you pass that examination, you will become the member of the special force」

「Special force.....」

「A special force established by Her Majesty the Queen. Therefore, military exploits will be rewarded with rewards to your heart's content」

Is that a chance for a great success in life?

Not the life of a farmer in the remote village, but possibly as a man of influence?

From ordinary previous life to extraordinary reincarnation.

From an ordinary high school student to a special person that can choose—

After I noticed my talent in magic, the passionate feelings that I had.

Day after day, year after year—doing nothing but farming, living commonly and before I noticed I forgot about those feelings.

I now remember clearly.

Save the kingdom from the invasion, become a hero—the childish fantasy that I once held, can turn in a reality.

Of course with war, comes danger.

But, yesterday's battle was an easy victory.

The level was different not—even close.

I realized the difference in level was in totally different dimension.

There will be definitely a stronger guy in the Empire than the one from yesterday.

But, I have the confidence that I can do anything with my abilities.

Okay, I've decided.

I will enter the Special force.

「I will go, together with you」

Chapter 17 – Rashuka • City

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Johannes B.**

Rashuka • City—

We arrived in the commercial city next to the Capital city Gloria.

In order to join a magician unit of the Knights Order『Attacking Mage Corps Slayer』I first need to pass the selection exams.

The exams are held once a week and are held in this Rashuka • City.

—When I told Mother that I want to take the exams to join the『Attacking Mage Corp Slayer』, she unexpectedly agreed easily.

「Bring me a souvenir when you return. Ah, that popular『I visited Gloria bread』is supposedly very delicious.....」

What the hell is that? Is that supposed to be a present you buy in hot springs? Even though it's fine to be a little more worried about me.....

Ah, it's still better than being opposed.

Like that, I and Claire arrived in the Rashuka city.

By the way, we travelled with my flight magic.

Rashuka is about 100km away from the village, but we have arrived in about 30 minutes.

My flying speed can easily exceed 200km/h. Claire who experienced flight magic for the first time stared at me with amazement.

「What a huge crowd.....」

After seeing the huge amount of people gathered on the main street, I sighed. The number of people here is on a totally different scale from what I'm used to from the village.

In the first place, since I've reincarnated in this world, this is the first time I've left my hometown.

Of course, the crowd can't compare to one from Japan.

For someone who became used to the tranquil atmosphere of the village, I feel overwhelmed.

「This is the examination hall」

Claire brought me to a huge building in the center of the city. Apparently, it's usually used as the Chamber of Commence.

「Because of my connections with the Knights Order I have taken care of the small things」

Oh, that helps.

「However, my position must remain neutral. I will help you with procedure and such things but I can't help you with the exam itself. I'm sorry」

「No, that's a matter of course, I'm grateful for your help」

I thanked Claire and inquired.

「And, what is this exam?」

「Practical skills and interview. Practical skills is a simulation battle between examinees, the interview will be conducted by Order's management」

「Leaving Practical skills aside, the interview is making me nervous.....」

「Is it not normally vice versa?」

「Is that so? It's an interview, interview. Things like..... when your words are echoing the pressure increases or.....」

Although the only interview I ever experienced was when I was taking the high school exam.

Because I have no memory of college entrance interview, I probably died before that.

—Instead of the waiting a room, we entered a large hall.

「Uwa, so many people.....」

Most likely, around 300 people are here.

Most of them were men in leather and metal armors.

The masculine men look like typical ruffians.

「I see, most applicants are Mercenaries. Because the average wage of『Attacking Mage Corps Slayer』is tenfold to thirtyfold times higher than average. There are a lot of people who wants to get rich quick」

Claire explained with a sigh.

「This place is flooded with hundred of applicants every time an examination takes a place」

Maa, the men who dream of successful life, exist in every part of the world.

「..... I'm the same though」

「Huh?」

「Nothing, I just said that I must work hard—N?」

I noticed a single girl in the middle of the crowd of mercenaries.

This girl has gentle features, unsuitable for this place.

A fluffy wavy golden hair extended to her back.

Her small figure was covered in white robes with gold embroidery.

And above all else the thing that needs to be mentioned, her chest.

Her chest is sticking out like a rocket, her huge breasts can be seen even through the thick robe.

Is she the so-called glamour girl I wonder?

Oppai, oppai! I shout in my head unconsciously.

「Seems like the priestess of Almeris」

Said Claire.

Almeris—One of the most worshipped Gods, the Goddess of harvest and earth.

By the way, almost every farmer family prays to Almeris, my parents too.

「So it's not only rough guys, a cute girl like her is also here」

「..... So this is the type that Abel prefers?」

「Eh?」

「I mean, didn't you say she's cute?」

Claire glared at me suspiciously.

N, has she become moody?

「..... It's nothing」

Claire turned away in a huff.

Then,

「Hehehe. Aren't you quite cute Ojou-chan」

「Your boobs are huge. Probably even bigger than melons. Kukuku」

A group of ruffians called out to her.

Five people surrounded her, she can't escape.

「Such a dangerous job, we will teach you how to earn money more easily」

「Ou, I know that business very well. Shall I introduce you?」

「Hehee, with boobs so huge, just how much you could earn—」

He definitely means sex service right?

It's a prostitute or something like that, isn't it?

A vulgar smiles float on the men's faces, the other applicants are pretending not to see.

「How about it, Ojou-chan?」

The men fully loaded with ulterior motive drew closer to the girl.

There are even some who are drooling.

「Umm..... I didn't really come here to make money~」

The girl replied with a bashful smile.

「Don't be so heartless, Nee-chan」

The man wants to quarrel.

「I'm not your older sister~」

「I didn't mean Nee-chan that way!」

「Ah, did you mean it as a『Play』by any chance? I have heard from Natasha that there are some people with older sister fetish.....」

「I don't have older sister fetish!」

「Rather, speaking with her is troublesome, let's take her by force—」

One of the rowdy men got who got irritated by her my pace attitude shouted.
But instead of grabbing her robe,

「Aga!?!」

His movements suddenly stopped.

—Good grief, I can't watch any longer.
I'm quite meddlesome If I say myself.

「Wh, what is, this.....!?!」

The man's arm reached to the opposite direction of the priestess.
Against that fellows will.

「What's wrong, Gates?」

「I, I don't knooow..... arm, my arm is moving on its own.....!?!」

The man called Gates is completely in a panic state.

「..... Abel, you」

Claire looked at me.
Indeed, she's sharp.

This is my invisible tentacle magic I named Tentacle Mist.

As the name suggests, I can change objects such as tentacles invisible.

Certainly Gaizas used similar magic.
But unlike his tentacles, my tentacles are transparent, nobody can perceive it.

In other words, I can do as I please!
If I feel like it, I can fool around with girls as much as I like!

..... No, I won't use them for bad things?
I have never used them to fool around with the village girls? It's the truth!

In any case—

Thanks to the practice, I have developed some delicate control.

Yosh, let's cause a little mischief—
I grinned and further manipulated the tentacles.

Chapter 18 – Female Priest Rashinu

「U, ooo.....!?!」

When Gates backs off from the priest girl, he faces a man behind him. And extends his arm towards the guy's crotch.

「I can't stop..... W, what is happening, my body.....!?!」

Mugiyu.

Gates grabbed that man's groin with all his heart. Guni, guni, he massaged the man's thing many times with dubious finger technique.

It's punishment for being obstinate towards a girl.

「You—」

Having his crotch massaged, the man's face quickly dyed red.

Uwa, he's getting angry.

Having his groin massaged by a complete stranger in front of a large crowd, the man was utterly humiliated.

「W, wrong..... this is misunderstanding.....」

Gates groaned in panic.

After all, the man before Gates is one size larger than himself. If they fight, he probably has no chance of winning.

But contrary to his words, Gates continues massaging the man's groin. I can manipulate him with the magic tentacle, regardless of his own will.

The man's face turns even redder in anger. The man brandishes his rough arm towards Gates —

「I see, so you are a homo!」

The man suddenly raises his voice in delight.

Eh, are.....!?!

Gates wasn't the only one dumbfounded at the sudden development, I'm puzzled myself.

「W, wrong, I.....」

「Let's change the place, heehee」

The man puts his arm over Gates' shoulders and embraced him tightly.

「Here, don't resist.....」

「Hiii, save me.....」

The man grabs Gates by the nape of his neck and drags him off somewhere.

Of course, Gates' companions and other applicants are seeing them off dumbfounded.

I'm completely dumbfounded too.

For such development to happen.

「Ah—!？」

Soon, an audible scream could be heard from the next room.

..... Only gods know if new tastes awakened in Gates.

「..... To think that Gates had such tastes」

「..... It would be better not to associate with him anymore」

The spirit in the rowdy people diminishes and they leave the girl.

「Araara, so that was your preference~」

Even now, the girl is a misunderstanding.

「It wasn't an Older Sister fetish, but boy's love instead」

This world has BL too.....?

「You, it's better to be more careful」

Claire approached the girl.

「Yes? Careful?」

「What they mean by the introduction was clearly an erotic bussiness」

「W, was that the case!？」

It seems that Claire's words wholeheartedly surprised her.

She didn't understand after all. Natural airhead.....

「You are a girl, it would be better if you were more cautious」

Claire advises.

「Ehehe, I will be careful」

The female priest bobbed her head.

「Ah, I'm called Rashinu」

「I'm Claire. This is Abel」

「Claire-sama and Abel-sama..... desu ne. So you were the one who did the deed earlier desu ne」

Rashinu looked at me and smiled.

A glittering light appeared in her eyes for a moment.

「Eh?」

「I mean, you used your magic to bind that man's hand and twisted it..... like that」

This child can sense my magic!?

Moreover, with my tentacle under the invisibility spell.....?

No one at this place was supposed to see my magic tentacle.

「You see, priests excel at magic perception desu yo~」

Rashinu stuck out her chest with 'ehen!'

Her big chest shakes like jelly.

At closer look, they are really huge.....!

Without thinking, my eyes were glued at her chest.

Claire has big breasts too, but Rashinu's must be larger than hers.

It's understandable why the men called out to her.

I can't get enough of this gap between her neat face and huge breasts.

「..... Abel, your eyes turned lewd」

Claire stared at me.

「N, no they didn't」

「Lies. You stared hard at Rashinu-san's chest」

Ugh, scary.

「Araara, being jealous, how cute desu ne」

「W, who is jealous!」

Claire protested with a red face.

「T, this guy is just a childhood friend. Don't misunderstand」

「Being shy is also cute desu. This is called a tsundere desu yone. I've heard that from Natasha」

This world also has the expression for tsundere.....?

「..... That reminds me, weren't priests of Almeris prohibited from entering the war?」

Claire who pulled herself together inquires.

「Yes, the goddess of harvest administrates peace..... The doctrine forbids fighting. But it does not deny one from protecting oneself」

Rashinu talked with stiffened face.

She had a dignified expression that does not lose to Claire's.

「There are many people who think that religious organizations are absolutely prohibited from fighting, but I've decided to volunteer here in order to protect as many people as possible」

She talks with passion and sparkling eyes.

It seems that the motivation of this girl differs from the guys that want to succeed in life.

「Both of you are applicants desu yone. Let's work hard so all three of us can pass~」

「Abel is an applicant, I'm just escorting him. I will pray for you two to pass」

Claire smiles.

「Well then, Abel-sama. Once again—Please treat me well. Let's do our best」

Rashinu presents me her right hand.

I grasped her hand.

So soft and small, my heart started beating fast unintentionally.

「..... Abel, you are daydreaming」

Could you stop with the emotionless voice from behind, Clare!? Way too scary!

「You are a tsundere after all desu ne. BL and tsundere..... I will have a good story to tell to Natasha」

Rashinu grinned in delight.

After an hour of harmonious conversation—
The examination finally began.

Chapter 19 – Practical Skill Examination

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Burn** from Patreon and **Johannes B.**

In the practical skill exam, applicants fight against each other in mock battle.

In one day I have to fight against 8 other applicants, the examiner judges the outcome of the battle and marks the score.

Opposite of tomorrow's interview, only those with high scores will pass.

However, the criteria to pass seems to be fairly strict.

This examination is held once a week several times, out of thousands of applicants only 17 passed.

The chance to pass is very small.

But conversely, those who pass are elites with a highway to success before them.

Anyway, I just have to win no matter who my opponent is.

「Y, you are!」

The arena where the mock battle is held—A stone circle ring installed in the courtyard of the building—A man raises his voice.

N, I recognize this guy.

「Gay..... If I'm not mistaken?」

It's the man who quarreled with Rashinu.

「Ga, I'm not a Gay!」

The man retorted immediately.

Iya, don't get so excited.

Are? This fellow's name, it isn't Gay?

「It's Gates. Don't purposely mistake it!」

While saying that, Gates put his hands on his bottom restlessly.

..... It happened after all.

While deep in thoughts.

「Kukuku, let me tell you, amongst my mercenary colleagues I'm considered quite skilled. I'm known as Manslayer of 37 Gates」

「Manslayer of 37 strangely half-baked number isn't it?」

「..... Would it be better to change it to Manslayer of 40 after all?」

「No, you can't just change that?」

「Bluffs are important to mercenaries you know!」

Haa, so that was the case.

「Anyway! Magician can't be considered an enemy in front of me who possess herculean strength! Evil Empire or whatever, my sword will cut down anyone—Just like this!」

Gates suddenly swung the axe he carried on his back.

Goun!

With the sound resembling explosion, the stone floor breaks and scatters.
A bomb-like blow.

「Oo, amazing.....」

I admired unconsciously.

Looks like the title Manslayer of 37 isn't just for show.

「I thought you were just a simple Gay, but you possess an unbelievable strength」

「I already told you that I'm not a gay!」

Gates argues with tears in his eyes.

「Next—Your head will be split like this」

Gates laughed fearlessly as he already won.

I wonder if that is one of his signature phrases before he declares the win. But, when I remember his earlier disgraceful behaviour, I mean.....

「Don't just meaninglessly destroy the ring」

I pointed my finger at the part of the ring that broke.

The scattered debris rose up gently.

The scene looked like a video on a reverse, the broken parts of the floor attached to each other and the floor returned to its original state.

「Wha.....!?!」

Gates raises his voice in surprise.

This was a magic that puts items back together—Material Restoration magic. I may not be able to repair it when the damage is too severe, but I can easily put it back together if it's simply broken to pieces.

「You can use magic.....」

Gates glared at me,
and with startled face,

「! By any chance, the one who moved my body earlier—」

Ah, I'm exposed.

「I won't forgive you..... Because of you..... That man did this and that to me.....」

I don't want to imagine two muscular guys doing it.....

「Then, begin!」

At the examiner's signal, the match began.

There are five arenas in the courtyard, all matches started at the same time. Surroundings became filled with war cries of contestants and cheers of the audience.

「Kukuku, after I knock you down I will bring you to that man. I will let you taste the same disgrace until I'm satisfied」

Gates whose body trembled raised his axe.

「Iya, please spare me of that」

I hold my buttocks unconsciously.
Because I don't have such hobby.

「If magician doesn't have the time to complete a chant, he is nothing special!」

Gates rushed at me while roaring.
When a 190cm man charges at you with heavy footsteps, it puts quite a pressure on you.

「No time to complete a chant..... huh」

He is certainly not wrong.

The physical strength of magician is not different from an ordinary human. Once you are attacked before completing a chant, it's over.

「Die!」

Gates jumped towards me swung his axe at my chest.
Gakin, a hard sound resounded.

「Eh.....!? Are.....?」

Gates' axe stopped right before my eyes.
As if it hit an invisible wall.

「If I don't have the time to complete a chant—What again?」

「Y, you, when did you.....!?」

Gates stared at me with an absentminded face.

「If magician doesn't complete a lengthy chant, shouldn't he be unable to use magic.....?」

「Normally yes. However, one can use chantless magic for magic with weaker strength and efficiency」

I explain.

「What it means is that I don't need to chant a defense spell for an attack of such degree」

「Y, you!」

Gates strikes with his great axe at me again.
But that attack only hits the invisible energy field around me.

「Zeizei..... Haahaa.....」

Approximately ten minutes passed.
As expected, Gates tired out himself and gasps for breath.

「Then, is it okay to be the attacking one now?」

I point my right arm towards the ground.

Magic—Release.

At the same time, a flash of light bursts out.
With chantless magic, I release a drill-shaped magic ball, that pierces through the arena's floor down beneath the ground, leaving only a hole filled with darkness.

Fuu, I was enthusiastic and may have accidentally unleashed too much power.
If I shot it in the city, it would probably be completely erased.

「I can't see to the bottom of this ho..... le, what the hell is this.....!?!」

Gates groaned in amazement at the power of the magic bullet.

「The next one will hit」

I point my right arm towards Gates.
A light started glowing around my palm.

「Hi, hiii, I give up! I surrendeeeeeeeeer!」

Gates goes down to his knees and screams in terror.

This, the first round was a disappointing victory.

Chapter 20 – A Victory Celebration Toast of Two Excited People

「Winner, Abel!」

The examiner declares loudly.

Yosh, good start.

I left the ring satisfied.

I have to fight in seven more matches.

I need to completely dominate them and obtain a high score.

—Dokun!

The beating of my heart suddenly increased.

「..... What?」

My chest awfully aches.

And my body feels subtle discomfort.

My limbs grow weak and my consciousness becomes thin.....

However, that lasted only for a moment.

「Was I unconsciously tense and the fatigue hit me.....?」

While questioning my state, I go to the waiting room until the next battle.

—Afterwards, I battled seven more times until the sun set.

As soon as the battle started, I kept firing my high output magic just like in the match against Gates.

In one of the matches the floor became full of holes made by hundreds of Ice Spears and in the next one, I fired a huge Fire Missile towards the sky and split it open.

Of course, I paid attention in order to avoid unnecessary damage to the surroundings.

Using flashy magic will certainly leave a great impression, I acted with such thoughts.

Thanks to that, all opponents got scared and surrendered few seconds after the match started.

I finished my eight matches undefeated and passed with the best results.

「A magic of that extent, moreover chantless—it felt like watching Dorothea-sama」

「Yes, that youth is something」

「Just, who is he.....?」

The examiners became noisy after my matches were over.

「Who the hell is he.....!?!」

「There's no way I can win against something like that.....」

「He must be a monster.....!」

The other applicants at the waiting room were similarly looking at me.

Being the center of attention tickles my pride pleasantly.

I have exhausted plenty of my magic power, I'm feeling sluggish. But this type of fatigue feels pleasant.

Now then, I will take it slowly and prepare for tomorrow.

「Tomorrow's interview.....」

To be honest, I'm more anxious about the interview than the practical exam.

I don't have confidence in this world's proper manners and courtesy. Because it is a Knight's Order, it will probably be very strict.

If I fail because my manners aren't satisfactory, I won't be able to hold my head high.

First of all, let's ask Claire to teach me tonight.

「Congratulations on your total victory, Abel」

「Thank you, Claire」

That night, we toast in the room of our Inn.

For our two-day stay, we chose an Inn close to the Chamber of Commence. We have our own room next to each other, but at the moment, we are celebrating my small victory in my room.

「You were wonderful today. All examiners were surprised」

Claire grins sweetly.

In her opinion, the practical exam will end with me being at the top with an overwhelming score.

It should be a matter of course as I won all my matches in few seconds.

「It was the first time I used such magic in front of people」

I trained deep in mountains in secret after all.

To display my magic in public felt great, the feeling of freedom was comfortable.

「..... You were cool, Abel」

Claire mutters with a bashful smile.

「Eh?」

「Uun, it's nothing. That..... I said, to do your best tomorrow too」

Claire gets flustered and started speaking fast.

After few cups of sake, Claire's cheeks were dyed pink.

Surprised at her very sexy appearance, I exhale a deep breath.

The recollection of my first time I had with Claire just a few days ago played in my mind.

—Her bewitching white skin in the dusk.

—The beautiful rich chest, hips to kill for, narrow waist, young juicy butt like a peach, the nape of her neck which sweated subtly.

—I want to hold the naked body of such girl in my embrace, I want to push her down, I want to get inside her heart, the greed and my desires raged inside my heart.

「I something wrong, Abel?」

「N, no, it's nothing」

I shook my head blankly at Claire who stared at me in puzzlement.

Let's leave the erotic delusions for later and focus on tomorrow.

Although the results of the practical exam were excellent, it's still not decided

that I will pass.

「I think you will pass if you don't make a serious blunder in the interview」

「Uu, that's quite the pressure though」

I'm thinking about what do I do if I make that『Serious blunder』.

「Don't be anxious. It's okay if you act normally like you always do」

「I'm worried about that normally.....」

I have awfully low experience of talking to other people since it's just a few years since I live in this world.

What I think is normal, may not be normal for people of this world.

Dealing with the people of the small village may be still okay.

But, it's different this time.

My humanity will be judged in front of people I met for the first time.

..... Well, it's pointless thinking about it though.

「Isn't it okay? You don't have to fuss over something like etiquette. It's okay if you learn little by little after you enter the Knight's Order」

Claire gently holds my hand.

I was startled at the sudden sensation of a soft hand.

My cheeks flushed red.

No, not just my cheeks.

I feel that something hot swelled up around my abdomen—

「..... Abel?」

Before I became aware, Claire was stared at me intensively.

She looked all over me dubiously.

「Som, something, is wrong..... my body feels strangely..... hot.....」

「Abel, this.....」

Claire breathed in lightly.

I follow her line of sight and look at my lower body.

「Ah.....」

My shameful part blew out of my pants.

U, uwa, what the hell is this!?

Since when do I have an erection.....!

「You came to a city you know nothing about and fight against the tension—I wonder if it got you worked up to that extent?」

Claire mutters.

「It seems so painful, Abel.....」

When I felt her hot eyes staring at my crotch, it swelled up even more.

Chapter 21 - The Female Knight's Soothing - Part 1 ❄

We both held our breath as we face each other.

Our voices do not come out.

I can hear the beating of my heart in my ears.

「..... A..... fu, n, fuu.....」

「Ku..... o..... oo..... fuo.....」

A faint noise from the next door breaks the silence.

It's obviously a noise of a man and woman getting along well.

What a timing for the visitors next door to start.

Such fine BGM is making the mysterious feeling boil.

「T, today you worked hard..... Therefore.....」

Claire averted her face shyly.

「It, it's a..... reward」

She speaks rapidly and reaches towards my crotch.

「Claire.....」

I watched her absentminded.

I won't stop half-way this time.

A slender finger pats my meat stick through the pants lightly.

「.....! Ku, fuu

My dick bounced in response to Claire's movements.

My penis which attracted the blood towards itself became excited.

I have pitched a tent inside of my pants.

「Becoming like this.....」

Claire leaks an eager sigh of admiration.

「Even touching me only little bit..... Felt comfortable.....」

I blurted out with excited hoarse voice.

Claire stares at me with moist eyes.

「Say, Abel..... Is it okay to touch it..... directly.....?」

「Y, yes」

I quickly pulled down my pants and underwear.

My penis was exposed to the cold air.

The meat stick which was already so hot seemed to make steam at any moment.

Claire's eyes gazed at my meat stick silently.

Although it isn't first time anymore, standing naked before a girl is still embarrassing.

However, I feel like I'm slowly getting used to it.

Feeling embarrassed from being exposed to eyes, the feeling of freedom is mixed with arousal.

The blood flowed to the core of my waist and my meat rod became fully erect.

It rose above 90 degrees and the dark red glans stares at Claire.

「As I thought, it's really big.....」

Claire said in admiration.

I go to the bed and lie on my back while panting 'Haa haa'.

Understanding, Claire came closer to my lower body.

Our skin was touching once more.

We are the first time comrades.

However, we understood each other like lovers or married couple which held each other many times.

「N..... Chiyu」

Claire leans towards my crotch and touches my meat stick with her soft lips lightly.

With that alone, the pleasant feeling ran through my glans towards the root.

「Ku, uuu.....!」

My lower body tenses up and I pant.

An exceptional beauty is kissing my genitals. If you don't get excited from this, something is wrong with you.

「Please..... Lick it more」

Claire nods lightly at my request and her pretty lips open in O shape.

The tip of the erect penis—Then the whole penis soon disappears in her mouth.

「Kuu, waa.....!」

I panted again at the warm feeling of her mouth.

「Chiyu, mu..... Nn..... Chiyu, pa..... U, uu.....」

Zuru, zuru, Claire swallows the pole in her mouth after covering it in saliva.

The slimy tongue coiled around the glans and squeezed tightly at the same time.

「Oo..... Ku, o..... Uuuu」

As expected, it felt more skillful the second time.

「Does it feel..... Chiyu, rero..... good? Chiyu, pa..... a.....」

She asks while her tongue moves skilfully around the head.

When the tip of the glans is pried open with her tongue the excitement runs through my body.

「N, Abel..... Salty..... Chiyu, uu.....」

Claire smiles while licking the head.

「The, there, feels good..... A, ku.....」

「Then, I will..... Chiyu, mu..... do it more..... Nn」

Claire who started understanding my weaknesses attacked the glans with the tip of her tongue.

She stimulates me in stimulated succession.

「M, me too.....」

I raised myself in a trance.

I can't stand being the only one serviced.
I want to make Claire feel good too—

As the desires hit me, I pull Claire's mouth away from my penis.

「Eh, what.....!? Kyaaa.....!?!」

Claire screams in confusion.

I turn her body around into 69 position.

Claire's wet panties under the rolled up skirt are in front of me.
I gently caress the black panties with my tongue.

「S, stop..... That, place..... Fu, waa..... a.....」

Despite Claire's panic, I move my tongue even more.
Her panties hiding her secret place are covered in dazzling saliva.

「A..... aa..... it told you, to stop..... Haa..... An」

The mixed taste of her sweat and her sweet juices seep through the thin piece of cloth.

It wet cloth clings to her secret place, letting me see its shape perfectly.

I was moving my tongue up and down along her juicy flesh.
While I was wondering if she feels it properly through the panties, her lower body started twitching and her leg jumped up.

I liked Claire's secret place in a trance.

It's irritating being separated by a cloth.
I want to taste Claire directly—

I impulsively put my face away from her crotch and put my fingers on the edge of her panties.

「No, no, Abel, stop..... Kyaaa!?!」

Ignoring Claire's screams, I pulled her shorts down in one go.

Claire's pale abdomen and her faint red pubic hair became clearly visible.
The pink lips are glossy from being covered by my saliva and Claire's love juices.

「This is, Claire's—」

Thrilling deep emotion and excitement filled me up.

Claire's genitals became literally within my reach.

I gather myself and move my face closer.

I kiss the flushed hot labia.

I push the lips aside with my tongue which is moving towards the hole.

Chapter 22 - The Female Knight's Soothing - Part 2 ❄

Sponsored Chapter – This chapter is sponsored by **Raymond R.** Thank you very much for your donation!

「Fuaa, an..... stop..... it.....!」

It seems that Claire is not able to continue the blowjob, she has been screaming since a while ago.

I push forward my tongue and the tip charges through the small, tight hole.

「That, place..... is dirty..... Aa」

「Claire..... the juices are..... Chiyu, rero..... overflowing..... N, chiyu」

Though the last time I inserted finger and penis, it's my first time touching her with tongue.

The slimy body fluids are overflowing from the inner parts of the vagina. My tongue is soaked in bittersweet flavour.

—This is the taste of Claire's love fluid.

My excitement accelerates the more I lick it. The flesh walls tightly pressure my tongue.

It's an evidence that Claire is feeling it too.

「Fuo..... Picha..... N, chiyu..... Puu」

I was learning how to satisfy her with my tongue and plunged my tongue deeper inside.

All place I touched with my tongue was dripping wet. I grab her body with my hands and explore her secret place thoroughly.

After exploring to my heart's content, Kuchiyu, zuchiyu..... I pull out my tongue from her small vagina with those sounds accompanying.

「Abel.....?」

Claire looks at me with an embarrassed expression at the sudden interruption.

After I returning the gaze, I switched my target to her clitoris.
I gently put my tongue on the pointy tip.

「Yaaa..... Fuua, n!? T, that, placeee..... A, hii..... a」

I only licked it lightly yet Claire cries in panic.
Is she that sensitive because she her clitoris is that sensitive or because she is already too excited?

Or perhaps both—

「Hia..... good..... n..... an..... uu.....」

Claire is more sensitive than I thought.

I played with her clitoris.
I touch it with my tongue while enjoying the crisp touch.

「N.....!? An, wu..... harder, more..... hi, n..... g, good.....!」

Claire's slender legs were fluttering from the pleasure.

Suddenly, her two lips open and endless amount of honey flows out.
The fragrance of her vaginal secrets which resembled fruits penetrated my nose.

I whole body started to burn as I was hit by the finest pheromones.

I enthusiastically wiggle my tongue more.
After rolling my tongue over the clitoris numerous times, the small hole opened again.

「A..... u..... afu, a..... o.....」

Claire moans weakly and grabs my penis again.

「N, muu..... go, fuu..... n, chiyu..... rero.....」

It's Claire's counter attack.

A tongue covered in sticky sweet saliva coils around my pipe.
My penis started throbbing vigorously.

「Oo..... Claire, this is..... good.....!」

With the intermittent pleasant feelings, an endless flow of white liquid spurts

out from the tip of my penis.

「Ku, chiyu..... n, koku..... reroo..... nn, amu.....」

Claire wiggled her tongue more while swallowing.

Both the head and the pole are served by tongue and the comfortable feelings continue.

I lost my tongue in Claire's secret garden while she danced with her tongue around my pole.

The vagina's warmth transmits to the tip of my tongue.

Hiku, hiku, it convulses up and down, it's evidence that Claire excitement rose even more.

Picha, picha..... kuchiyu, muchu.....!

Before I noticed, we became silent and were licking each other's sexual organs in a trance.

Only the sound of licking and sucking echoes through the room.

We caress each other with our mouths at the same time—

「Abel, I..... already.....」

Claire separated her mouth from my meat stick and stared at me with suffocating expression.

「Please.....」

Short words with a suspicious glint in her eyes.

「Fuaaaaaaaa..... aaaa.....!」

A lovely voice from the next room showed us support.

Claire slowly raised her body.

The beautiful bowl shaped chest, purun, shakes.

The shaking of her breasts matches with her breathing, looking very fascinating.

I swallowed my saliva.

Claire is not the only one, I too can't go on just on oral sex.

The penis which accumulated pleasure from the fellatio could explode at any

time.

My penis wants to shoot inside her womb instead of her mouth now.

「Is it okay for you to be..... on the top today?」

「Top?」

My eyes were focused on Claire's chest.

「Sit on my waist just like this—」

I briefly explain the cowgirl position.

That way, I can have sex while looking at Claire's boobs.

「Tha, that's somehow embarrassing.....」

Claire's cheeks dyed red while her white wiggling her white nude body. Her chest wiggles while she covers it with her hands.

My eyes were shooting needles towards her chest since a while ago. Unlike the missionary position, I can fully appreciate Claire's boobs from the bottom.

That's the reason I suggested the cowgirl position.

「But, if Abel wants to do it like that..... I'm okay with it」

Claire approves my suggestion admirably while looking bashful as ever.

「Errr, straddle on you..... right?」

Claire steps over my waist while I'm lying down on my back.

The small bed creaked a little.

The expectations for my second time made my excellent specimen stand in attention.

My dick was glittering because of the precum and the blood vessel started pulsing.

「Just like that..... lower your waist.....」

I said in excitement.

Chapter 23 - The Female Knight's Soothing - Part 3 ❄

「Just like that..... lower your waist.....」

Claire nods at my words.

She grabs my penis with both hands while lowering her waist down.

I hold my breath and stare at her actions.

This position is completely passive, unlike the missionary position.

「N~」

Claire let's out a short moan, adjusts her waist and the head gets lost in her secret garden.

Kuchiyu.....!

My little head is stuck between her hot wet petals.

Claire's place is surprisingly very slimy, I know that because I was vigourously licking her a while ago,

However, the secret hole is still as tight as when she lost her virginity.

I am slightly worried whether it will enter well.

「Claire..... If it's painful stop immediately」

「Thank you, for the concern」

A coy smile forms on Claire's face.

「It's probably okay. Because I'm wet very much.....」

Claire says while blushing.

「Oh no, so embarrassing」

The gap of her embarrassed state is way too cute.

My heart throbs bittersweetly.

「Then, I'm putting it in?」

I look into Claire's twinkling eyes.

She has somewhat uneasy, lewd expression that is expecting a man to enter.

Claire exhales and begins to slowly lower her waist down.

「U..... N, ku」

At that moment, both I and Claire groan at the same time.

Guchiyu..... uuuuuuu.....!

A heavy pressure is put on my glans, the two wet petals make impure sounds. The labia makes a way for my penis and it is getting swallowed by Claire's insides.

Hot—!

And, as expected very tight.

The second insertion was accompanied by the same pressure and hotness as the time when I took Claire's virginity.

「A, kuwa..... aaa..... So big, and hard.....!」

Claire also said the other day that my other self is big.

「Tig, ht..... A, ugu..... slowly, getting inside..... wau, n.....!」

The dishevelled red ponytail is dropping down little by little. Simultaneously, the insertion advances deeper, first the glans, then the pole, until her lips are almost kissing the root of my penis.

「Uwaa..... Claire's, inside..... so hot, and wet..... feels so good.....!」

When I had my first experience I was crazed by the excitement, but I somehow kept presence of mind this time.

Thanks to that I can confirm the sensation of Claire's garden more clearly and savor the taste.

I explore the slimy cave.

My meat stick is coated in comfortable heat.

The interior of her cave is tightening up around my dick.

It is superb.

Being inside of girl feels so good—

I'm as impressed as I was when I graduated from being a virgin, I push my waist up unconsciously.

「Fua, an!?!」

Surprised because of my sudden attack, the female knight's nude body shook.

「Mou, Abel you..... you will make me freak out if you move so suddenly」

Claire glares at me because of my sudden thrust and smiles wryly.

「Sorry. It felt too good」

「Fufu, you like it inside me..... I'm glad」

With a smile, Claire lowers her waist even lower.

Zubuu..... u!

With a soft thump, Claire's soft butt lands on my legs, I realize that I'm inside Claire completely.

The second time in my life that I connected with a girl.

While indulging myself in feeling that resembles impression, I thrust my waist up covetly.

「A, kwu..... Ooo..... o..... ku, waa.....!」

Once you experience sex, you will get slightly accustomed to the feeling of vagina.

However, currently, there is no such feeling.

My penis is submerged inside Claire's tight pussy.

A fantastic sensation creeps up my spine and I begin to move hips on my own.

「Oo..... ku, faa..... guuu」

I continue pushing up my waist while groaning.

I can't stop.

Gatsu, gatsu, gatsu, I launch numerous times in succession.

I attack Claire restlessly.

「Haa, haa..... aa..... it's, hitting, u..... n, fu」

Claire pants while going up and down.

「This, good..... maybe..... fuua, un!? Fu, waa..... aa..... an.....!」

In the beginning Claire rode me with consideration, but she increased the

speed over time.

When we did it the first time, I was the one moving, it's the opposite today. Because she's at the top, she seizes the initiative and moves her waist.

Because I'm also moving my waist, I can stimulate my comfortable place precisely.

It's unbelievable Claire lost her virginity just recently because she is moving her waist intensely.

My penis is stirs inside her.

The vagina climbs all over my penis and exerts heavy yet pleasurable pressure.

「Ku, a..... aa..... this, too..... g, good..... n, gwu」

「Me, too..... Abel's, big, and hard.....! Aa, aun..... it's, hitting..... a good, spot..... wa, fuu」

Claire says while moaning in pleasure.

Chapter 24 - The Female Knight's Soothing - Part 4 ❄

Claire's naked upper body was charmingly swaying above my waist.

Unlike missionary position, I can feel her whole weight pushing against my lower region.

A pleasant sound of her hips hitting my legs resounded around the room.

「Hia, an!? U, an..... so, deeeep.....!」

When I look up at Claire who is panting comfortably, my desires accelerate.

I adjusted my body to the right angle and pushed up with all my might.

「Aa, hitting so deep..... cha..... waaa, afu..... n, o.....!」

When I pushed deeper, Claire's young fruity breasts bounced dynamically.

This cowgirl position is best for watching a girl do the work.

The rich bust shook like a jelly up and down many times, a little beads of sweat were rolling down the hills.

Ah, mou, I can't endure just looking up.....!

I continue pushing up my waist and I reach my hands towards Claire's chest.

Gunii! Muni, muni, michii.....!

I open my palms widely and grab those soft boobs.

The feeling of my fingers melting in the boobs is the best.

「An, breasts, so much..... hiyaun!? I'm becoming, strange..... awa, uu.....!」

When I rub the abundant elastic boobs, Claire jolts up.

That reaction was so cute, that I gradually increased the strength of my rubbing.

My fingers were almost swallowed in while massaging her young juicy tits. Furthermore, I reach towards the little budding strawberry nipple and pinch it between my thumb and forefinger.

「Claire's, nipple..... is erect.....?」

The seemingly soft button hardens unexpectedly.

I see, when a girl is aroused her nipples become like this.
My heart fastens at the new discovery.

「Do, don't say, such thi..... ahi, i!? A, faa, n.....」

Claire shakes her head bashfully.

I matched the nipple rubbing with the hitting sounds of Claire's hips.

「Hiyaan, the, tip is..... no good..... afu..... n, fuaa.....」

It seems that Claire's is getting considerable comfortable from her nipples being rubbed, because contrary to her words she is wiggling her body more intensely.

Her upper body with her red ponytail sways like in rodeo.

Guni, guni, I continue rubbing her chest with one hand while playing with a nipple with the other hand.

Furthermore, I push my waist and feel severe friction in the interior of her womb.

「An, stop..... so hard..... faa..... good.....! It feels so, good.....!」

Her firm body twist right and left because of the double pressure of her vagina and breasts.

Gishi, gishi, the bed intensively creaks.

In this dark room, a rich bust is bouncing vigorously.

Claire's vagina irregularly contracts and sends an intense pleasant stimulation to my penis.

I, whose flame of passion has been ignited even more, thrust my waist with all my might.

Guchiyu, zuchiyuu..... guchiyuguchiyu.....!

The bodily fluids of two people mix, which creates a lewd sounds.

The genital organs rubbing against each other sends an unexplainable pleasant sensation through my whole body—

Perhaps, Claire is experiencing the same sensation?

The heat transmits from skin to skin each time they come in contact.

「Guuuu..... damn..... feels too good, gi.....」

「Waaa, an..... fuua..... a, fu..... o..... nn.....!」

The bodily fluids and sweat are splashing around, the room is filled with satisfying aroma of nature.

After thrusting many times, Claire's insides gradually shrank.

The vagina which is always so tight suddenly gets even tighter, climbs all over my symbol and squeezes tightly.

「Yaaaa, what's, this.....!? Coming..... something is, coming..... noo..... a, waaaa.....!」

「Me, too..... com, ing..... ku, waa..... uu.....!」

We start dancing even more intensely.

The feeling of ejaculation is rising in the core of my waist rapidly.

「Kuoooo, coming! Claire..... it's coming!」

I declare with a roar, Claire responded with her hips shaking.

「Come..... me, too..... coming! Comingcoming!」

It's my first time witnessing a girl being so sexy and cute at the same time.

I made a girl come during a sex—

A feeling somewhat similar to supremacy pleasantly tickled me and I gave the last strokes my everything.

Dokudokudoku! Byuru! Biyururuuuuuuu!

A pleasant numb sensation pierced my brain and my meat stick was under attack of convulsion.

I pour a large amount of semen inside Claire.

「Ah..... hiaa, so hot, u.....! C, oming! Coming, comingcoming..... I camee, ee.....!」

Claire who took a load to her deepest parts arrived at the peak at the same time.

Her insides became filled with a gooey liquid.

We have raised our voices in ecstasy at the same time.

Chapter 25 - Interview

Rashinu -> Racine

=====

「Then, take care. Abel」

In the morning, Claire saw me off from the Inn.

The morning air is chilly.

That chilly air amplifies the feeling of tension even more.

It's somehow unpleasant feeling.

Practical examination felt way easier.

But, it's no use complaining about it.

Because I was the one who decided to join the Knight's Order.

I have to do my best.

「Yes, I'm off」

「Ah, wait a minute」

Claire moved her body closer slowly.

Her sweet breath brushes my face.

Yesterday's ecchi scene flashes through my mind and my heart rate increases.

The second intercourse was not at all inferior to the first one.

The naked body of a cute girl panting below me.

The seduction of a nude girl dancing on my waist.

And also the indulgement of releasing my spirit in Claire's deepest place.

I was able to remember everything clearly.

I did it twice with such a cute girl.....

My heart throbbed bittersweetly.

And then, at that time,

「N.....」

The next moment, with a little small sigh soft lips touched my cheeks.

「Claire.....?」

「It's a good luck charm..... Therefore」

Claire separated her body from me and her face turned red up to her ears.

「T, thank you」

I got embarrassed immediately.

To get cheek kissed in order to encourage me, what a corny situation.

But, I'm fine with that! Yoshi, I'm energized!

The tension disappears like it was never there in the first place.

That's right, I have to do my best for Claire.

I will definitely pass—

With my new determination, I went to the interview hall.

The interview hall was in a certain mansion—It is the Chamber of Commence that the Practical exam took place yesterday—I was led to a waiting hall.

It's the same place as yesterday.

There are a lot of rowdy people, but it's not so suffocating like it was yesterday.

I find a petite girl in the crowd.

A girl with blonde hair in white robes—It's Racine.

「Abel-sama, good day to you~」

A female priest rushes up to me with a warm smile plastered on her face, my mood softened.

「I see, Racine has interview too」

I was worried about her yesterday so I blurted out a sigh of relief incidentally.

「How did you do in the practical exam, Racine?」

Her body is petite, in no way it looks like Claire's athletic body.

In terms of fighting ability, putting aside empire's magicians, it had to be difficult facing all those brave men yesterday.

「Ehehe, it was a clean sweep. I have defeated everyone with my holy magic」

「Holy magic?」

「Putting it simply, it's a magic that we priests use..... You are a magician Abel-sama, were you not aware?」

「I'm, that..... My magic is self-taught you see」

My general knowledge is zero.

「Then, you obtained such spectacular magic power with self-education..... That's wonderful」

「N? Did you watch my matches by any chance?」

「What are you talking about. Almost every other applicants observed you」

Racine laughed unintentionally.

「To fire high power magic that can pierce the ground continuously. It was my first time seeing such amazing magic」

「Maa, even so」

If you are going to admire me so straightforwardly, I will get embarrassed you know.

Somewhat ticklish, bittersweet feeling.

「Far from Knight's Order, I think you are a Royal Court Magician. Surely, Abel-sama will be able to pass easily」

Racine stares at me with sparkling eyes.

「Next, examinee number 275, Abel-san」

A person in charge called me over.

It seems it's my turn now.

「The, I'm going」

「Let's do our best to become colleagues. I am looking forward to it. Good luck, Abel-sama~」

Encouraged by Racine, I went to the room interview took the place.

I was led to a large conference room deep inside the mansion.

Five men sat behind a desk.

They are the interview officials.

The room is excessively spacious, probably because of the bizarre glint in the interviewer's eyes, the tension exploded.

This is bad, my heart is going to explode!

「My name is Roge. I have the privilege to interview you along with these four people」

The man in the center said solemnly.

He looks around 70 years old.

His grey hair is knotted in the back, he indeed looks like a knight with a long military record.

In spite of looking like an ordinary old man, the glint in his eyes is the liveliest among the five.

Sweat gushes out of my body just from sitting face to face.

Calm down, me. Settle down.

I gently hit my cheeks.

I recall the good luck charm Claire gave me a while ago.

I gradually calmed down.

The effectiveness of this good luck charm is outstanding.

I exhale and stare back at the old knight.

The first question will hopefully be the orthodox『Why do you wish to enter the Knight's Order?』.

It's the question I have prepared for.

Yoshi, come at me!

「It seems that you have repelled Empire's magician in your hometown」

「Wa, yes, me..... No, I want to fight for people, no for the country—eh?」

A totally different question came!?

Roge-san raised his eyebrow dubiously.

Oops, I never answered his question.

「I will ask again, the one who repelled the empire's magician is you, right?」

The old knight asks again as if nothing happened.

「I have received a report from a Knight that joined this spring」

Does he mean Claire?

I see, she told the order the details about my fight with Gaizas.

「Yes, I have repelled him with my magic」

「Manipulating a mighty magic to beat an Empire's magician. A splendid achievement」

The old knight smiled contentedly.

「You have also used a high power magic continuously during the practical examination. With that power, there's no doubt you wouldn't be inferior to Empire's magician」

It seems that firing a flashy magic yesterday was the right decision.
Yosh, nice flow.

「You are still in your teens..... It's terrifying how much you grow」

「Really, what a promising fellow」

I heard the other interviewers whisper in a low voice.

I wonder if I'm treated like a super rookie or something?

The flow is getting better and better.

It would be nice to break through the interview in one go while the impression is good—

Chapter 26 - My Reason

「Well then, the next question」

The glint in Roge-san eyes suddenly became sharp.

「Why did you let the enemy escape?」

「Eh」

「If you have such power, you should be able to completely destroy the enemy. If you did, the empire's strength would decrease」

Are, the flow somehow changed?

Perhaps, am I being criticized.....?

「Ummm..... I thought about taking him hostage—While thinking so he escaped,ahaha」

I tried to deceive them while laughing.

「..... Fumu」

Roge-san's face became wary.

This is bad, his reaction is not good!

Though I have answered, I may not be able to pass because of that very answer.

「Then, you are saying of not for the state affairs, you wouldn't let him escape. Are you saying that you would kill him? Are you able to kill for our country?」

Roge-san stares at me.

The gentle face doesn't match the glint in his eyes.

This person must have killed before.

Manny battles—He must have experienced a lot of bloodsheds.

I may have taken this too lightly.

Because I have overwhelming power, there's no need to needlessly kill. But if I enter Knight's Order elite forces, then I will have to fight with Empire's Magicians—

What happens on the battlefield is war.
Killing each other.

Do I have such resolve?
To kill people?

Of course, this isn't Japan.
The ethical viewpoint on killing is different.

「I—」

How should I answer?
The old knight stared at me as he was evaluating me.

「I want to be successful. I want wealth and honor. I want to be praised as someone special—I have applied to this unit only with these fickle reasons. This unit is the main force against the Evil Empire which would allow me to flourish」

Roge-san's expression is indifferent.
But I felt like carrying a heavy basket on my head, the pressure from his gaze is unbearable.

Above all—His eyes look like they can see right through me.

I understand intuitively.
This person can detect the truth and the lie.

「However, with such fickle feelings you are not fit to this unit. We fight in order to protect the country. We use any methods available to protect which is important to us. For that reason we kill—You are not fit, if don't have a resolve」

Roge-san glared at me while waiting for my answer.
I'm overwhelmed.

Resolve..... huh.

I may have come here in order to obtain admiration.
If that's the case—Do I have the qualifications to be here?

「Your power is certainly wonderful. But, what about your heart? Those who are not resolved are not fit for Knight's Order」

「—Wrong」

I shake my head slowly.

In my mind『wrong』was floating when hearing Roge-san's words.
The feelings when I fought Gaizas revive in my chest.

Right, what I felt that time was—

「Then, let me ask you again Abel-dono. Why do you wish to enter the Knight's Order? Would you be able to kill in the war with Evil Empire?」

「..... I don't know. Can I really kill a person—」

Hearing my words, obvious disappointment appeared on old man Roge's face.

「However」

I continue without minding.

「When the magician of the empire attacked the village, I wanted to protect the people important to me..... Because I had such feelings, I was able to overcome my fear」

「..... Hou」

Old knight let's out a small sound.

「Your eyes changed a little. No, this is probably your true self—」

Goun!

In the middle of his sentence, the wall exploded.

「Wh, what!?!」

「The wall has—」

The interviewers make a racket.

A large hole was in the wall.

「Don't be flustered」

Among the panicking interviewers, only the old knight was calm.
I stood up and pulled out the sword from my waist.

「Prepare. It's coming—」

Just as he said, a shadow of a person emerged from the other side of the debris.

A youth wearing a black robe.

「Fun, looks like you have a gathering. Knights of the Kingdom」

He haughtily declared.

This guy, the empire's—!?

「I'm visiting on my Emperor's orders. I'm Evil Empire's magician, rank 7=4, Adeptus Exemptus Rado」

As I expected, the Magician Rado declared bluntly.

「To gather people in order to oppose our Empire..... You are foolish, Aisha Kingdom」

With a sneer on his face, Rado points his finger at us.

A pale light forms on his finger.

The magic power is gathering.

「Opposing our Empire is not allowed. The only thing that is allowed is allegiance. Therefore, you bastards——You should all die」

He suddenly fires a laser beam.

「Tsk!」

I form a chantless defensive shield while clicking my tongue.

A large explosion can be heard briefly after that.

Together with a dazzling spark, the pale light beam that Rado fired was repelled with my bluish barrier.

「Hou, to defend against my magic with ease」

Rado glares at me.

「Don't attack without any warning. That's dangerous」

I glare back at Rado.

The Empire's magician sighs as he understood something.

「—I see, it's you. I have received a report from Gaizas, that there is a

magician with some skill in the kingdom」

Gaizas, that's the guy from the last time.

「Although you may have bested 6=5 Adeptus Major Gaizas, but you are nothing against me, 7=4 Adeptus Exemptus」

「Even if you give me your ranks, I don't understand any of that」

「Y, you, are you mocking my rank!?!」

Rado's face reddened in an instant.

I'm not mocking anything, I can't understand what I don't know.

Oh, well.

However, since a while ago, I have been strangely calm.

Is it the confidence that I can defeat anyone with my magic?

No matter how much stronger he is than Gaizas, I didn't pay any attention to Gaizas' strength in the first place.

I can surely win.

No, I should be able to easily overpower him.

「I don't know what kind of secrets you are hiding, but you are still a magician. I beat some sense into you—」

As soon as he says, he conjures a magic again.

「It won't work」

I cast the chantless defensive barrier again.

—N?

However, the Rado's attack passed over our heads and crashed right into the ceiling.

With an explosion, the ceiling collapses.

Instead of killing us with magic, he is planning to crush us to death?

「U, uwaa.....」

The interviewers scream.

Only Roge-san appears to be calm. What a courage.

「It's okay, everything's fine」

I enlarge the effective range of my barrier while soothing them.

The defensive field takes a shape of a dome and stretches around all of us.
All the innumerable debris that fell down was blocked by the barrier.

When I look forward, Rado's figure already disappeared.
It seems he left while we were preoccupied with the collapsing ceiling.

He had no intention to flee, so he probably just changed the location.
Or perhaps he hid somewhere waiting to ambush us.

「Abel-dono, please chase after him. If it's your magic, you can oppose him」

The old knight lowered his head to me.

「Let us witness your power properly」

He looks at me with a sharp glint in his eyes.

N? If I put on a good show here, perhaps I will be able to pass?
Yoshi, let's do this.

Chapter 27 - SS Grade Monster

「Abel!」

Claire and Racine were standing outside of the building.

「I heard a terrible explosion so I rushed over and met with Racine」

「What is the fuss about~?」

They must have rushed here because they are both out of breath.

「An Empire Magician has attacked us」

I explained briefly.

「He said he would annihilate anyone obstructing the Empire」

「Looks like establishing the Magic Corps become hindrance to them」

Claire groans.

「..... Do you plan on fighting?」

「It's good way to appeal the interviewers」

I explained how Roge-san told me to chase after the magician.

「Although the opponent is magician of the Empire, you look very calm」

Racine watched me in surprise.

「As expected of Abel-sama.....」

Her face turned pale after muttering.

Her petite body dressed in white robes was trembling.

The Empire's Magician is an existence that is feared by many people.

I won't show a mercy towards the enemy from Empire, I will destroy him with some fancy magic.

To think he can fight the whole military by himself—

All of Abel's memories are suddenly extracted.

No matter how brave this girl is to volunteer to join the Magic Corps, what is

scary is scary.

When I look at her shivering little figure that resembles a scared small animal, I feel like protecting her, the feelings of selfishly wanting to protect her boil inside me.

「Evil Empire is nothing before me and my magic. No need to be afraid, Racine」

In order to decrease her anxiety even a little, I boast on purpose.

「Fuun, even though your face was blue when you fought in the village」

Claire said with a teasing tone.

「O, only in the beginning. I instantly recovered! I, I wasn't scared at all!」

「Fufu, I'm counting on you」

Claire says with a grin.

Racine starts laughing.

Surely, Claire wanted to make Racine feel better in her own way.

「Then Rado—Let's find the whereabouts of the Empire's Magician」

「Then, let me」

Racine stepped forward.

「I will look for his magic power」

「You can tell?」

I remember after asking.

That's right, Racine told me before that magic perception is her specialty. Yesterday, she was the only one who noticed my invisible magic tentacles.

「I can't pinpoint the exact location, but I can tell the direction.....」

Racine closes her eyes and lets out a small breath.

Her expression was pretty tense, but it tensed up even more.

After several minutes, she opens her eyes slowly.

「I can feel an ominous magic from that direction」

Racine pointed her small finger to the alley on her left.

「This way」

With her guidance, we run after Rado—

After arriving at the alley, a smell of blood drifted to my nose.

There were many dead people.

「What is..... this.....!?!」

The need to vomit comes to my throat from the odor.

A young man in the black robe was standing on the pile of bodies—It's Rado.

「You came just in time. The summoning ritual is almost done」

The magician calmly laughs while stomping a corpse.

As if killing people wasn't anything special.

「What's with that expression? These fellows were killed only because of the summoning. They are a sacrifice to a powerful monster」

Rado creates a seal in front of him and starts the incantation.

「Now, become frightened by the sight of my strongest summon! Summoning: Black-Winged Steel Dragon!」

He shouted.

Piri.....

A dark red rift appeared in the air.

The crack of indecent shape somehow reminds me of female genitalia, but it's a proof of air splitting.

Guooooooooooooooooon!

A huge ferocious shadow emerged from that rift.

A big body that trampled down nearby houses.

The impact caused the ground to shake like an earthquake.

A dragon big as a castle with four wings on its back.

Its whole body was covered in shiny metallic scales.

「No way, that is—」

Racine groans with a pale face.

「Do you recognize it, Racine?」

「It's a Black-Winged Steel Dragon..... SS grade monster desu」

「SS grade.....?」

Though I don't understand it, its strength was conveyed to me clearly.

Oooooon!

The Steel Dragon roared again and discharged pale rays from its mouth.

「It's a Dragon Breath, get on the ground!」

Racine cries out.

I groveled like I was told to.

Claire and Racine were both similarly crawling.

I wasn't able to set up a proper defensive spell because I was upset by the bodies before me.

The flash of light runs straight across the main street.

A burst of laughter, a burst of flames and the detonation of an explosion could be heard approximately at the same time.

The nearby buildings converted to ashes.

A moment later, the nearby area is blown off in a chain reaction.

「Wha.....!」

I stared at the scene while squinting my eyes.

With a single blow, one-third of the city was burnt down.

「Demon General class is second only to the Demon King class Lucifer. To summon such thing in the city.....!」

Racine groans with a pale face.

「Oioi, I will get embarrassed if you praise me so much」

Rado says with a smug smile.

The seal in front of his chest still didn't disappear.

On the contrary, his chanting continued.

This fellow—

「Summoning」

He silently chants six times.

In the space behind him, six rifts appear.

Six Steel Dragons emerge out of there.

「You should feel honored! These seven Black-Winged Steel Dragons will erase this city!」

First, he summons one, then another six—Seven Steel Dragon's appear in the downtown.

「Are you sane! At this rate, you will massacre everyone in this city—」

「It seems that a military force against our Empire was raised in this city. Annoying..... It's only natural to clean the dirt」

Rado says in the tone of a fanatic.

「It's only natural..... you say」

His tone is way too composed.

He doesn't think anything about us and the people of this city.

Therefore, he used the murdered the people of this city and used them as sacrifices for his summonings.

Probably—He feels like he is using the dragons to exterminate harmful insects.

「For those who oppose our Empire, extinction—Those are the orders of our Emperor」

「As if I'd let you! Before that happens, I will defeat those guys—」

I stand up and concentrate.

As expected, against the strongest class monsters, I should put some effort.

But, if I get serious, the city may suffer from collateral damage.

Attack output, angle, aim I must attack carefully.

Ooon!

At that time, I heard something in front of me.
Another Steel Dragon is going to shoot the Dragon Breath again.

「Gimme a break.....」

If that thing is fired again, Rashuka City is going to be destroyed.
Eei, there's no time to hesitate.

I started running towards the dragon.
I chant the incantation mid-air.
In a single jump, I stepped on the dragon's foot.

「Pierce the skies, Golden eyes—」

I chant.
The incantation comes out of my mouth as if it was natural.

「Spiral Blade. Blood Crystallization」

I wasn't taught that by anyone.
These words appeared overnight in my mind one-by-one.

I have a plenty of chants in the stock.
And now, on the Steel Dragon's foot, I'm chanting the one with the most destructive power.

「Spinning Light. Twinkling Darkness. Pass through one point. From the beam of light, back to the nothingness」

With this incantation, I'm able to fire the strongest magic.
The power is far superior to the one without a chant.

After a moment, my incantation was complete.

「Perish—Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

The surroundings were wrapped in bright white light.

Chapter 28 - The Strongest Flash of Light

「Perish—Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

From both hands which I stretched out, a pale blue light shot in a straight line.

The angle in which I attacked is 45 degrees, the target is the dragon's chin.

The released light hits the dragon's head and wraps around it—

Then, the head vanished without leaving the slightest trace.

In addition, the rest of the light shot towards the sky and soon caused a huge explosion.

I frown at the shockwave and look at the headless dragon falling to the ground.

Zu..... n.

The Steel Dragon falls on the ground with a thud.

It doesn't even twitch.

I've heard that dragons have very strong life force from the gossip in the village, but as expected even, such strong monsters like this can't live without their head.

「First one down—」

I breathed out.

If I've shot this straight ahead, I would destroy the whole city in one blow.

If there is a city, then the whole city, if there's a mountain then the mountain—

Would be thoroughly erased.

But if I shoot it this way in the sky, the damage is 0.

「Yoshi, with this trick I will defeat the remaining 6 dragons」

「Wh, what.....!？」

Rado looked at me in shock.

He probably had an absolute confidence in his summoned monsters.

「One Black-Winged Steel Dragon can easily level down a whole city!

Defeating that in one blow is impossible! There must be some mistake!」

On the contrary, it's the reality.

This is the reality.....!

I smugly grinned at Rado.

Then, I use the Flight Magic and face the second Steel Dragon.

I have to clean up these guys before they destroy the city with their Dragon Breath.

「Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast」

I kill the next dragon with the same magic at the same angle.

「Two! Next—」

I use the nice flow to move to the next target.

Flying at low attitude with the Flight Magic, I aim at my targets one by one while firing high output magic.

「Six!」

Soon after, six Steel Dragons were slaughtered.

「Now then, the last one—」

I turn back to Rado.

「Madness..... This is madness.....!?!」

The magician whose trump card was easily defeated is completely pale. The last dragon behind him looks somewhat frightened.

「After I clean up the last dragon, will be next」

I threatened Rado while glaring at him.

「Hi, hii」

The frightened master hides behind the dragon.

However, sorry.

I already understand clearly.

Even if it's an SS grade monster, it's not my opponent.

「You perish too! Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast!」

A pale blue light surges out from my extended hands.

The silence occurred.

「Eh.....!?!」

I became stiff in embarrassment.

Unlike the six times before, the flash of light shot at 45 degrees, suddenly melted down and dispersed.

「Misfire—!?!」

I stand still in shock.

「..... Hou」

Rado gazes at me and squints his eyes.

「H, haa, it has been a long time since I failed in magic..... Haha」

I concentrate again after laughing.

I chant as always, this time, I will delete the dragon with my Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

—No, it was supposed to hit.

But, the result is same as before.

The moment it should hit, the light just dispersed.

「The magic ball won't hit.....!?!」

I finally realized.

The magic that usually overflows in my body is not flowing at all.

「What is happening.....!?!」

「What, is it over? It seems that your magic was exhausted」

Rado completely regained his energy.

「Not knowing your own limit, what an amateur」

It's vexing, but I can't retort.

Shit, even he was so frightened a while ago.

「Do it, Black-Winged Steel Dragon」

Answering his master's orders, the Steel Dragon stood up and approached me.

This is bad, I will be done at this rate.

A lukewarm sweat flowed down my body.

「Leave it to me!」

Racine jumped out.

「Goddess Almeris, please grant your servant's wish right here, right now.....」

She kneels in place, crosses both her hands and prays.

The sky shined faintly.

A golden light broke through the clouds and picked up Racine.

The aura is different from my attack magic.

It's a gentle, warm light that heals the hearts of beholders.

Racine's figure enveloped by the light totally looked like a goddess.

「Saintly Glistering Seal – Seal of Almeris!」

Racine's body wrapped in light flies forward.

A pillar pure white light fell upon the Steel Dragon.

Gwoooo..... n.

With a roar of pain, the light slowly faded away.

「This is—」

The Steel Dragon's movements completely stopped as if it turned into a statue.

The pure white light coated the dragon's whole body.

「..... Sealed with holy magic. But you can't seal a high-grade monster forever you know. The effect will last for about three hours」

Rado laughed triumphantly.

「Kukuku, you just prolonged your lives for a while! I look forward to destroying you after the seal breaks!」

「—Dragon's Raging Fire Sword Flow」

Before anyone noticed, Claire dashed towards Rado.

「Y, you—!?!」

「Beheading Slash!」

Then her long sword flashed.

「Ga..... a.....!?!」

Along with a scream, Rado was cut down.

I watch the magician fall down with a frown.

This is my first time seeing a person die.

I shake at the fact that Claire was the one who cut him down.

I remember what Roge-san told me at the interview.

『Abel-dono. Why do you wish to enter the Knight's Order? Would you be able to kill in the war with Evil Empire?』

Am I able to kill with my magic just like that?

「Only the dragon is remaining」

I came back to my senses after hearing Claire speak.

That's right, the crisis is not over yet.

Before us, a huge dragon wrapped in light is still standing.

「The effect of the seal will last at most for three hours—Is what the magician said true, Racine?」

「..... Yes. That's around the limit of my power」

Racine lowered her head apologetically.

「As the times passes, the seal will weaken and the dragon will revive」

「Three hours. We have to come up with something.....」

I looked up at the dragon again.

What should I do?

Now that I can't use magic, how will we beat it—

Chapter 29 - The Plan for the Reversal

「Abel-sama's magic power restoration will probably take a week. You won't make it in time」

「It takes so long!?!」

I wasn't able to hide my surprise at Racine's words.

「Magic that was exhausted to the limit is not so easily restored」

Racine shakes her neck with a sorrowful face.

「In the first place, you fired such magic so many times in succession. An ordinary magician would suffer from mental disorder or even die. Please don't be so rash.....」

「I was rash because I wanted to protect you and Claire」

I smiled wryly.

Using up all my magic has caused many problems.
I feel like I've run out of gasoline.

Looking back, this happened before.
At the end of the Practical examination, I felt slightly weak.

「Magic restoration has a fixed recovery time」

Racine started explaining.
From her words, the larger the magic consumption, the slower recovery time.

10% to 20% can be recovered after several hours, max a day.
But the recovery becomes slow if about 80% to 90% is used—Depending on the person, it can take up to a month.
Apparently, this is the basics of magic.
Therefore, magician needs to understand the consumption and recovery of his magic.

Because I am self-educated, I had no idea about this.
In the first place, I have never used 80% to 90% of my magic power before.

Because I trained in secret, I was able to suppress my magic consumption. I mean, I didn't want to be get tired in the first place. Humans are lazy after all.

..... I should have tried more things while I was training.

I sigh unintentionally.

「The only person who can defeat that Steel Dragon is Abel-sama. And that Abel-sama can't use magic—」

「Then, couldn't Racine use the seal magic again?」

Claire proposes.

「If I keep sealing it every three hours in order to wait for Abel-sama to restore his magic—」

「It's regrettable but the magic isn't effective the second time」

Racine shook her head sideways.

「It can be used only once with full effectiveness—It's a magic of such kind」

In other words, it's not stackable, huh.

Then, after all, the Steel Dragon will revive in three hours.

What to do—?

I controlled my impatience and asked myself.

How do I defeat that monster—?

「However, there is another way to recovery magic power. I will take Abel-sama to perform the method right away」

「A method to recover the magic power.....?」

「Me and you..... that, you know.....」

Racine's face turned red.

Her petite body wriggled bashfully.

「What is it?」

You are acting strange, Racine.

「Awawawa..... It's em, embarrassing after all..... desuu」

When she says it like that, I'm getting even more interested.

「There isn't any other way, right Racine? Then, let's do it」

「L, I, let's do it, how could you say it so straightforwardly!？」

「You are acting quite strange since a while ago you know?」

「Suu, haa.....」

Racine takes a few deep breaths, then faces me again.

「The method to restore Abel-sama's magic. That is me and you—」

Racine's face reddened even more and she told me the method.

「I, I, intercourse..... by doing that, desuu.....」

「Eh?」

I stare in amazement at the unforeseen words.

「T, that, basically..... means, Racine with me..... Ecchi things?」

Racine nods at surprised me with face red up to her ears.

It doesn't seem to be a joke.

「W, w, wait a minute!？」

Claire interrupted with a scream from the side.

「Why does Abel need with you—Why does he need to do such a thing!？」

「Therefore, in order to restore magic power—」

「I'm talking about the method!」

Claire breathes roughly.

Her shoulders trembling, she may lash out at Racine at any moment.

「Sex is, the root of existence. Magic is closely related to that」

Racine explains with a serious face.

「The doctrine of my Goddess Almeris states, that sex is nature's most important element. Therefore, I learned of a method that enables me to transfer my magic to the others」

Racine says while fidgeting with her fingers.

「I..... that..... don't have any experience yet, so I don't know if I can do it right.....」

In other words, she is a virgin.

Well, she is a pure priest, also her age—Of course not my mental age, but my physical age—is probably lower by two or three so it's not mysterious to me that she is still a virgin.

Gulp.

I gulped down unintentionally and Claire stared at me.

「..... Can't I do that in your stead? As I knight—I want to do something to help the city」

「Thank you very much. However, the magic transfer technique is not something a novice could do. After all, if I don't do this.....」

Racine makes a startled expression.

「Ah, is Claire-sama perhaps Abel-sama's girlfriend? You said you were just childhood friends yesterday, so you were just embarrassed after all」

「Gir, girlfriend!?!」

「So you wouldn't like another woman to do such things with Abel-sama.....
Fumufumu」

「It's not like that but, umm.....」

Claire blushes.

「There were some reasons and..... that, with Abel..... we did that..... and」

Her voice is getting smaller and smaller and her face turns red.

「? You have such relationship even though you are not lovers.....?」

「The laws of our village..... tied us together」

「Ah, I've heard about this from Natasha. If I'm not mistaken it's the relationship called『Friends with benefits』am I right?」

「W, who is just a friend with benefits!?!」

Claire let's out a sorrowful cry.

No, as expected this is not the time for tsukkomi.

「Ah, I was wrong. It was a relationship only for bodies」

「Do not correct yourself! Aren't you just ruining my image!?!」

Claire tsukkomi's for the second time.

「Uun..... I do not understand your relationship at all」

Racine looks troubled.

However, certainly—How do I feel about Claire?

I feel desire and I think she is charming.

But, I think it's different from lovers.

My relationship with Claire is—

—I will postpone this thought for later.

My magic power restoration takes top priority right now.

Although I say that, the only one who can conduct such method is Racine.

「..... If there is no other method it cannot be helped」

Claire compromised unwillingly.

We returned to the Chamber of Commence and explained the situation to Roge-san.

After talking to Roge-san, he said he immediately sent an emergency message to the Royal Capital when the attack occurred.

However, it seems that it will take approximately five hours to get here using the Flight Magic.

The seal will be broken before that.

Eventually, there's no other way but to recover my magic power and knock down the dragon.

Otherwise, Rashuka City will be destroyed.

For now, Roge-san started the evacuation of every human being in the city. I leave Roge-san and return to the Inn with Claire and Racine.

Doing ecchi things with Racine—No, I will be holding intercourse ceremony to

restore my magic power.

Chapter 30 - Female Priest's Sex Ritual – Part 1 ❄

I need to prepare for the ritual so please wait for a while—

I am waiting in the Inn's room since Racine told me to.

I sit on the edge of the bed and look around the room bored.

Because I shut the window, the room is dark and the air stagnated.

In the corner of the room, there is a little altar that Racine made.

Two lit candlesticks are illuminating the room faintly.

A small cane and a cup as a metaphor to male and female genitals.

And a mysterious fragrance drifts in the air.

According to Racine, normally the ritual is held in a large altar, but because we have no time to spare, she set up the simplest one that would work.

「..... Thank you for waiting」

A door opened and Racine walked in.

「.....!」

I was frozen in place.

Racine was wearing only white underwear.

She was wrapped in a simple cotton brassiere and shorts, her neat and clean features left me swallowing my saliva.

When she wore a robe, I could see that she had a Transistor Glamour figure, but her figure in just an underwear was more remarkable and seductive than I thought.

(Shin: Transistor Glamour = petite, but glamorous body) Two rich milk hills were trying to escape from her bra, it totally looks like she inserted melons in her bra.

Her hands, feet and waist seem so thin that they would break at any moment.

「Because we don't have much time, I will explain briefly. Ummm, the origin of Sex Magic is through the sexual intercourse between man and woman, the ritual will revitalize your magic power and life force」

「Life force..... revitalization?」

—After summarizing Racine's story, it's something like this.

Sex magic as the name suggest can be invoked only during the intercourse between a man and woman.

It will be performed this time in order to revitalize my life force and restore the magic power.

When the pleasant feelings rise during the deed, the magic will be invoked.

Natasha taught her especially the magic perception, so I should just enjoy the pleasant feelings.

In other words,「Racine will conduct an ecchi service, so I should just lie down comfortably」.

「Then, let's prepare your mind and body first. Please take a deep breath and slowly let it out」

I took a deep breath just as I was told.

「Just like that, please relax. Expel your idle thoughts out of your mind」

My mind became empty..... Is what should happen, but Racine's figure in underwear entered my view.

Uuu, her chest bouncing cutely.

Her small body with such unbalanced breasts, it's totally different eroticism from Claire.

I stare unconsciously.

「..... Abel-sama?」

「Ah, sorry, sorry. My eyes were suddenly attracted to your chest.....」

「Eh!? My, chest.....?」

「..... Rather, after seeing Racine's sexy figure, expelling my idle thoughts is impossible」

Racine became perplexed at my straightforwardness.
She said with troubled face,

「Then..... How about concentrating that desire towards me? That way, the

ritual might be more effective.....」

She suggested bashfully.

「To concentrate..... my desires. Indeed」

「B, but, am I not lacking to be a target of your desires? After all, wouldn't someone beautiful with a great style like Claire-sama be better.....」

「Racine is also very attractive」

I responded in a hurry.

「Certainly you have a different style from Claire, soothing, neat and clean..... but there is also this seductive gap」

Waa, what am I saying?

This dialogue surprised even me.

But, words poured out naturally when after looking at her.

If I had the same relationship with her as with Claire, would Claire get a Or is it—。

「..... Thank you very much. It's my first time being told something like this by, a man.....」

Racine said bashfully.

「T, then, it's time to begin the ritual」

Racine showed a little tension on her face.

「Please..... lie over there」

She pointed with her shaking fingers.

I enter the bed as I was told.

Racine followed and covered my lower part of the body with hers.

She slowly removed my pants with her supple fingers.

The abdominal region showed and my penis was completely exposed.

Racine's gaze fixed on my lightly twitching alter ego.

「Maa.....」

The female priest leaked a small sigh of admiration.

It's probably her first time seeing a man's thing.

「Man look like this..... How, splendid」

She touches my penis with her fingertip while muttering.

「Uu.....」

My penis bounced up and down vigorously.

「F, forgive me. Did that hurt..... desu?」

Startled, she separated her finger from my penis.

「No, that, it felt good you see」

「Felt good? It is as Natasha said after all, when a man is caressed here, he feels good」

Racine smiled joyfully and placed her fingertip on my penis once again. Her finger slides smoothly around the neck of my glans.

「Ku..... uu, u..... T, there.....」

The tip of my meat stick felt like it received a pleasant an electric current and I groaned.

It seems that she doesn't have any experience with men, but her technique is awfully skilled.

Were this Natasha's teachings so precise?
Just who the hell are you, Natasha.....?

No, more than that—

「Wa, gwu..... uu」

The smooth fingertip arrived at the root of my penis, after twisting my pubic hair it went back up to the glans, once again the numbing sweetness is making me joyous.

「Ah, it twitched again.....」

Racine exclaimed innocently, she then gradually increased the force behind her fingertip, which strengthened the stimulation on my penis.

The light friction together with delicate pressure creates an exquisite

sensation.

Together with the visuals of cute girl servicing me, my excitement flares up.

「Well then, it's time to go all out. N, tsu.....」

Racine spilled saliva from her mouth and applied it on my penis.

The meat stick got slimy after being covered by a large amount of saliva, she then puts both hands on my pipe, and she began an all out attack just as she stated.

Guchiyu, zuriyu, nuchuu.....!

Racine moved her hands rhythmically and the sounds of saliva which substituted a lubricant resounded around the room.

「O, oo..... n, fuo..... uaaaa.....!」

The pleasant feelings transmitted from her fingers and palms to my meat rod.

My lower part of the body felt like they were going to melt any second, and I became crazed.

The physical stimulation itself was almost the same as masturbating. However, I'm not doing the deed myself, the visuals of a warm and adorable girl smiling in front of my eyes brought totally different kind of excitement.

Racine's white, graceful hands were rubbing my penis from the root to the tip.

From the top to the bottom, from the bottom to the top—the constant stimulation by friction almost made me want to splash around. Just like a fish free from danger.

The glans opened its mouth and discharged a the vanguard liquid continuously.

A smelly, stingy male scent spreads through the room.

「This is Abel-sama's fragrance..... it looks like you are feeling it. I'm glad desu」

Racine stopped and smiled at me.

The penis started nervously twitching at the sudden stop.

The remaining numbness sent chills to the core of my meat stick.

I want more.

I want to feel more comfortable.

Seeking the next stimulation, my abdominal region convulsed unconsciously. Once Racine separated from my penis, she said with a coquettish tone.

「Next is..... chest, please allow me to service you with my chest next」

Chapter 31 - Female Priest's Sex Ritual – Part 2 ❄

「Next is..... chest, please allow me to service you with my chest next」

Racine removes her bra and exposes her bare chest slowly.

「Ah.....」

Racine lets out a faint sigh unconsciously.

With the feeling of spilling out from the brassiere's cups, the two meaty hills are becoming exposed.

The two hills that resemble the fluffiness of huge pancakes are slightly sweaty, creating a sweet fragrance in the air.

Even with that size, they are not hanging at all. They are smooth round-shaped breasts.

Without any tan, the breast's skin is milk colored.

Each hill's peak has a seemingly Racine-like pink bud nestled in.

The movement of her swollen nipples matches with her breathing.

A, amazing.....!

I stare at Racine's big boobs without being able to say anything.

I understood that they were really big when I saw her in underwear, but

seeing them bare, they feel much bigger.

「Again, it twitched again.....! Are you getting excited from my chest.....?」

I wonder if Racine is also excited, she watches me with slightly moist eyes.

「U, un, awfully.....」

I gulp loudly.

「Like this..... exposing my oppai in front of a man is terribly embarrassing」

Racine smiles lightly and lifts up her breasts after crossing her hands under them.

「But, I'm glad that you are..... pleased, desu」

She approaches me and puts my meat rod in between her hills.

「Uwa..... aa.....!」

My sensitive dick is plentifully savouring the elastic feeling of being sandwiched between two huge meaty buns.

It feels like my symbol is being buried under meaty hills.

My dark glans slightly pops out from the valley.

The overflowing precum at the tip stimulates my nose.

「Fu, u..... n, ku」

Racine leaks out a small breath, lifts her breasts up under the nipples and slowly begins to move her milk jugs in a vertical motion.

The big tits tightly squeeze all around my dick and a soft friction attacks me.

It's a different feeling than doing it with hand or mouth.

The texture of being squeezed by vagina is also different.

My meat rod is indulging in oppai's unique softness and elasticity.

Guni, muchi, michi, michimichi.....!

The captivating mysterious bouncing of her titties.

Coupled with the destructive power her visuals, makes me intoxicated with passion.

This is tittyfuck.....!

I squint my eyes and look down at Racine who is servicing me.

「Fufu, you like it with breasts..... that became really hard yo know.....?」

She stoops her upper body with a suspicious smile and moved her face closer to my meat stick.

Her sweet breath coils around my glans and pole.

「Wa, a..... ku, fuo..... oo」

The comfortable tickling sensation made my penis suddenly stood like a tower.

「Nu.....」

Racine pushes out her lips and dribbles her saliva on my penis when it comes out of her valley.

She uses her saliva as a lubricant just like a while ago during the hand job.

Zuchiyu, nuchiyu..... muni, muni..... guchiyuuuuuu.....!

The saliva improves the sliding of my dick causing the speed of Racine's hill movement increasing.

My pole pokes out from between the valley whenever she moves it down.

Racine looks affectionately towards my cock and dribbles more saliva.

Even the smell of her saliva is sweet.

In addition, it mixes with the scent of my precum, creating a mysterious fragrance in the room.

「Racine, where did you learn such tech..... te, technique..... kua, aaa.....」

「I have learnt it from Natasha.....fuuu..... I, I only know how to do it..... doing it in practice..... fu, waa..... is my first time..... n, chiyu」

Racine earnestly smiles while doing titty fuck.

So who is this Natasha in the end?

I'm getting more and more interested.

However, that question is quickly forgotten thanks to the remarkable titty fuck.

The soft friction of boobs warms up my penis which gradually increases the stimulation.

「Faa..... n, mu..... uu」

Racine lightly exhales and increased the intensity of her tittyfuck.

I stare at the two melons that are burying my meat stick.

When she notices my lewd stare towards her hills, her two nipples rise.

I don't get tired of watching the two hills rubbing my meat stick no matter how much I look.

The more I look, the more aroused I get.

I gradually forget to speak, I just stare at Racine's titty fuck and engross myself in the pleasure.

Guchiyu, nichiyu..... munimuni.....!

The room became quiet, only a dim watery sound echoes.

The precum I discharged coupled with her saliva and sweat increases the smoothness even further.

The friction of her juicy titties further increases.

「Kuo..... oo..... o, u..... uaaa.....」

The pleasant feelings are slowly accumulating, and the tip of my penis slowly spreads.

Not only the penis, the pleasant feelings reaches up to my toes.

The slow pace is gradually picking up the speed, the pleasant sensation is gradually increasing and the senses of my lower body are starting to melt.

「You don't have to hold it..... it's okay, Abel-sama..... Please release it all over my chest.....」

Mugiyu, muni, Racine wholeheartedly moved her milk boobs, while looking at me with a smile.

No doubt that smile could be compared to an affectionate mother's no, it was definitely a smile that belongs to the Holy Mother.

That mysterious healing smile caused my lust to climax.

My waist is starting to throb.

The sensation of releasing attacks me.

As if to respond, Racine tightly squeezed her breasts.

The vivid pressure caused by being sandwiched between two hills intensifies and feverish numb sensations run through my meat stick.

The penis becomes numb to the core.

The impulse of releasing swelled in the depths of my waist.

「N, ku.....! Oo..... ooooo..... aa..... I, already.....!」

I cried out in trembling voice while shaking my waist.

A large amount of semen escaped from my testicles.

Simultaneously a pleasant sensation similar to a lightning running through my body.

My penis between the two soft meaty jugs started shooting liquid like a fountain.

Dokudokudoku! Biyuruuuuuu.....!

The narrows space in the valley started filling up with white liquid.

The releasing continues repeating in small intervals.

「U, ooo..... so good.....!」

My lower body melted from the immense joy.

It's a soothing feeling different from releasing in the vagina or mouth.

o

The scattered semen finished dyeing her milky titties in cloudy color.

Furthermore, some semen landed on Racine's chin and lips making her look very indecent.

「Kyaaa..... n!? Fa..... so, much..... a, fuu」

Racine's surprise and confusion mixed in her scream.

Even though she has the knowledge, this must be the first time she actually saw an ejaculation.

I released towards Racine's breasts to my heart content, until her breasts were cloudy and her gentle face was covered in semen.

「Fuu..... amazing..... this is a man's, ejaculation.....」

Racine heaves a sigh with absentminded expression.

She licks the semen that was around her mouth with the tip of her tongue.

Watching her fascinated behavior that doesn't match her innocent face, my lower body throbbed.

Even though I just released, my penis swelled up again and stood in attention

between the female priest's cleavage.

Chapter 32 – Female Priest’s Sex Ritual – Part 3 ❄

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

I was gasping for a breath after getting off from titty fuck for the first time in my life.

The aftertaste made my dick convulse.

While my lower part of the body was still indulging itself in the vivid memory, I stared at Racine.

The semen that splashed on her made a pretty line from her mouth down to the collar bone and stopped at her boobs.

So my ejaculation had such explosive power.

In fact, it felt so good I thought I was going to faint.

I could still feel the faint numb sensation on my toes.

Moreover, my penis stood up again right after ejaculating, prepared in battle mode.

As if it wasn’t satisfied yet—

「How about it, Abel-sama. Has your magic power returned?」

Racine said while leaking out a feverish long breath.

「I could feel Abel-sama’s magic and vitality returning right away, however because of your large magic power pool, I don’t know if enough energy was restored or not.....」

So she was able to monitor such things during the titty fuck.

To be honest, I was so immersed in the pleasant feelings and Racine’s erotic boobs that I have put the magic restoration aside right from the start.

Let’s see how much magic power was restored—

I concentrate and turn my consciousness towards my interior of my body. Usually, I need to concentrate just lightly to feel something burning around my stomach.

I think that is probably the phenomenon of magic being invoked.

I feel nothing particular though I concentrate as much as I am able to.

「Uun..... It seems my magic power hasn't recovered yet」

「It was because I'm unskilled desu ne. I'm really sorry.....」

Racine's face gets cloudy in an instant.

「Racine, that is not—」

「The Goddess of harvest, Almeris—In other words, a goddess that rules over nature. Serving that Almeris as her priest, I also need to be a master of nature, but..... It is impossible for a maiden like me after all..... I'm really sorry」

「Racine tried her best. There's no need to apologize. In the first place, it felt really good」

I quickly respond.

「..... Thank you very much」

Racine's expression softened a little.

Then, her line of sight turns towards my lower body.

「It seems you can still go. Natasha told me before. Normally, after men ejaculate once, they will enter a so-called Sage mode, but sometimes it can take many times before they are able to enter it.....」

「Sage mode.....?」

I look at her with puzzled expression then, 「Aah, you mean that Sage mode」

It hit me.

Rather, it also exists in this world? That term. (Shin: Also known as Wise man's time – period after orgasm when a man is free from sexual desire and can think clearly) 「This time, I won't use hands or chest, but directly..... W, would you be against such deed, Abel-sama?」

Racine stares at me.

She looks at me with earnest eyes, then she suddenly adds.

「In this ritual, the more the target indulges in the pleasant feelings the better the magic power restoration will become. Men probably enjoy themselves more when they do it directly than when rubbed by hands or chest, right?」

Racine inquires.

「—That's what Natasha said」

Un, a line I was expecting.

「If Abel-sama feels even more comfortable, it may be possible to restore the magic power」

「N? You mean, I can do more ecchi stuff with you!?!」

I finally understood.

As expected, the psychological hurdle is totally different from titty fuck.

「That..... Are you perhaps dissatisfied with me being your partner?」

「No, not that—」

I quickly spoke to Racine whose mood dropped again.

「It's Racine's first time right? I was thinking that it would be best if you saved your first time for the person you like」

「I was enchanted by you, who saved the whole city from crisis with your absolute power. Then I realized. From now on, you will continue saving many people like you did today」

「Me.....?」

「I'd like to be of an assistance to you. Because of that, I will do anything necessary—」

Racine talks with passion.

The glint in her moist eyes reflects a noble sense of duty.

I was not able to say anything to those sincere eyes.

「If Abel-sama is not against it, I will gladly give up my chastity to you. Because that is the only thing I can do in order to restore your magic power」

It becomes quiet.

The thoughts about if it's okay and thoughts about her attractiveness clash against each other.

Just like a scale, or possibly pendulum—My heart jolts.

The winner is—I want her.

「I understand. Then, please go ahead」

I nodded calmly and locked my eyes with hers again.

The silence comes again.

My heart throbs started to hurt.

With my heart throbbing I moved my face closer to Racine's.
She looked at me with watery eyes and also moved closer.

We approach little by little, and before long, 「N..... Chiyu, uu.....」

Our lips touched quietly.

Ah, why do girl's lips feel so soft and sweet?
Lips, mouth, saliva, everything taste so sweet.

「U, mu..... nchiyu.....」

I divided Racine's lips open and pushed my tongue inside.
Then, I entangled my tongue with hers.

We mixed our saliva with tongues while deep kissing.

「Mu, guu..... chiyu, rero.....koku.....」

While Racine was reserved at the beginning, she is now attacking my mouth.
We are exchanging saliva in a trance.

「Fuu.....」

When the long kiss is over, we part our lips and gasp for breath.

It seems that Racine is gasping for breath more than me.
As if intoxicated, she looks at me and traces her finger around her lips.

As if trying to remember the feeling of my lips.

「This is..... a kiss.....」

Half intoxicated, half dumbfounded, Racine mutters in a low voice.
After that, her legs start restlessly squirming.

「Racine?」

「T, that, I..... feel, weird.....」

Racine says with puzzled almost crying face.

「It became somewhat hot..... between, my legs.....」

The sigh of shyness was really cute.

I gently placed my fingers on Racine's crotch.

「Hyaa..... n!?!」

The priest maiden's body trembles and she screams.

Guchiyu.....!

I could hear surprisingly loud sound of water.

It seems that Racine's secret garden is wet enough.

「Amazing, so much—」

I said in amazement.

The wetness of her secret garden is clearly conveyed through my fingers. Moreover, it's through the panties.

Seems like Racine is wetter than I have expected.

「W, why..... I have become like that, I myself don't understand, u.....」

It seems she herself is puzzled over the change of her body.

「Ah, Abel-sama..... what, what should I do.....」

「Racine.....!」

I couldn't stand it anymore and ripped her robe off and put my hands on the edges of her underwear.

She looks at me with tears in the eyes.

The normally gentle eyes now looked at me dubiously.

I interpreted that look as a consent and stripped her panties off.

「Hiu, yaaaa.....!?! A, Abel, samaa.....!」

The moment her most secret place got exposed, she screamed her throat out.

Her slender legs were completely exposed.

Her secret place that greatly resembled her personality was free to look at.

Not a single pubic hair was growing in her garden.

It's the so-called paipan. (Shin: Paipan – person with a little or no pubic hair at all, basically shaved) The smooth texture of her wet pussy, her tightly closed labia, I could see everything.

Chapter 33 – Female Priest’s Sex Ritual – Part 4 ❄

A beautiful hairless coral color secret garden is right before my eyes.

Her two petals and even her clitoris, all were defenselessly exposed before me.

Looking at her female genitals that still has the impression of being undeveloped, wakes a strange feeling of guilt mixed with excitement within me.

I saw Claire’s yesterday. Having no pubic hair leaves such a different impression, huh.

「Yaaa..... No, please don’t look.....」

Racine covers her face with both hands bashfully.

Is she more embarrassed by her facial expression than by her exposed secret place?

「Eh, is it strange.....? This.....」

「Not strange at all」

「I mean, hair doesn’t grow there.....」

Racine mutters with disappearing voice while covering her face.

「I have heard about women like this」

In the first place, didn’t Natasha tell you about this?

Even though she taught you so much sexual knowledge.

「It’s so embarrassing..... I haven’t even consulted Natasha.....」

Indeed, no wonder.

Racine moves away while covering her face.

Thanks to that, I’m able to enjoy a full view of her paipan secret garden.

Racine is two years younger than me, she is at the age where she still may be considered as a little girl.

Even though I say that, in this world, children of that age are already getting married.

Nevertheless, Racine's secret garden doesn't have a single flower. Her innocent looking paipan is contradicting with her alluring charm and obscene looking labia and clitoris.

That imbalance stirs the passion within me.

Hiku, hiku, her closed petals were faintly twitching repeatedly. I can't endure watching any longer and extend my hand towards Racine's crotch again.

This time, I'm not touching her over the shorts, but directly. I push aside her petals with two of my fingers.

Guchiyu, jiyuuuuu.....!

It surprisingly gives out loud lewd noises and honey starts to flow out of the small gap between the petals.

The love juices gush out of her like a fountain.

If it's wet like this, the foreplay can be omitted.

While thinking so, I look at Racine and, 「Abel-sama, you became..... really big.....」

Before I noticed, she put away her hands which were covering her face and she was staring at my crotch while holding a breath.

When she looked at my thing which was sticking to my navel, she probably made a resolve.

「..... Goddess Almeria, you servant will now give her chastity to the partner she chose herself. Please grant us the blessing of life and fertility」

Racine quietly mutters with closed eyes.

Then she opens them and looks at me.

「..... Please, come」

I nod after gulping.

I look into her trembling eyes firmly.

「It will be okay. Try to relax」

I whisper to her.

Because my partner is a virgin, I, who has experience should take the lead.

Resolved, I slowly push Racine down.

Her small body falls on the bed, and I lean over her.

I spread her legs into M shape and push my waist forward.

「Here I go, Racine」

I point the tip at the entrance of Racine's secret place and confirm for the last time.

The already wet entrance opened and my glans started drilling inside.

「Yes, Abel-sama. My purity is..... yours to take」

Racine says in feverish tone and nods at me.

I return the nod and push my hips at once.

Zu..... chiyuu.....!

The hot walls surround my glans which pushed through the petals.

「Ku..... uu..... tigh, t.....!」

Virgins are really tight after all.

The glans sank to the middle, it wriggles like a worm pushing the flesh walls aside, then it stops.

When I felt the resistance while pushing, I charged in even more.

I feel like I'm invading and corrupting a place that a man was never allowed to step in. My spine tingles.

「A, fa..... a.....」

It hurts as expected, Racine's eyebrows dropped.

So tight, I explore the flesh cave further.

「Are you okay, Racine?」

「I'm okay, desu..... Abel, sama..... please..... go further, rr..... waa, waa」

Racine says admirably while gasping for breath.

Considering her feelings, I pushed with more power.

While tearing her flesh walls apart, I went deeper bit-by-bit—

「..... N」

Suddenly, inside the cramped vagina—I've arrived at a narrowed place and I wasn't able to insert anymore.

That's surely the hymen.

After guessing so, I decided to put even more power behind my hips and charge in.

—No, I was going to charge in.

However at that moment, Racine put her both hands on my chest and I stopped the movement of my waist.

「Racine.....?」

「T, that.....」

The female priest looks at me.

「C, could you do it..... while kissing me?」

「Eh?」

「I'm scared after all..... If I can feel Abel-sama's lips, I may calm down a little」

Just like she said, her petite body was trembling.

It's her first time, it's natural that she is worried.

「I understand. Leave it..... to me」

However, even I am not that experienced.

I want to lessen her worries even by little.

Racine smiles lightly and moves her lips on mine.

「Mu, chiyuu..... nn」

I pushed my hips forward again while intertwining our tongues.

The glans came in contact with the hymen and slowly started tearing it off. Michi, then a felt something splitting.

「N.....! Ku..... fua!? Waa..... guu..... u.....!」

A faint scream escaped from the gap of Racine's blocked mouth.

It was a voice of a girl turning into a woman.

While feeling consideration for her body and sense of conquest, I have pushed inside up to my root and settled in.

「Haa, haa..... Is it, all..... in..... desu ka?」

Racine looks up at me with her shoulders trembling.
I stare straight into her shaking eyes and nod vigorously.

「Yeah, I have received Racine's chastity」

I was surprised at my own words which I said unconsciously.
After Claire, I have become one with another beautiful girl, something similar to confidence as a man may increase.

Of course, I'm very excited and happy to be connected with Racine.
But not just that, I have conquered another girl's first time, something like a feral instinct is burning around my stomach.

I want more.
I want Racine's everything to be mine.

The strong impulse that is burning within my core may be the opening scene of my harem play—

Chapter 34 – Female Priest’s Sex Ritual – Part 5 ❄

「Is it okay to move, Racine?」

Don’t know if it’s an aftereffect of losing virginity, but her body is still quivering a little. I asked with a gentle voice.

「..... K, ku..... u」

Racine frowns and groans lightly.

When you look at the point of connection, the meat that was showing off a while ago now disappeared like it was erased with an eraser.

「Wa, yes, Abel-sama..... Ah. P, please taste..... Racine’s body」

I can’t get enough of her obedient, cute gestures.

「Fu..... u」

I let out a short breath and begun moving my waist.

It’s my second intercourse with a virgin.

As expected a vagina that receives a man for the first time is so tight.

The hot flesh walls stick to my meat stick as if not wanting to separate from it.

I continued unplugging at a slow pace in order to break loose from it.

「N, kufu..... ah..... n..... o..... a, fa.....」

Racine lets out light moans from her lips every time I thrust in.

Her expression of tightly shut eyes with a slight frown didn’t look like that of an agony, but more like that of a pleasure.

Anyway, in order to not burden her body—I slowly inserting the meat rod in in order for pussy to get used to it is the way to go.

「A..... u, aa..... an.....」

Guchiyu, zuchiyu, the collected love juices started making lewd noises.

Pull out, insert in—

Every pelvic thrust, her flesh walls coil around my meat stick, creating electrifying friction.

Just how much do I have to thrust like this I wonder?

「Fuwa, aaa..... a, fu..... nn」

The face that showed pained expression began gradually changing. Occasionally a heavy moan escapes from her half-open lips.

「By any chance..... Does it feel good, Racine?」

I asked while working with my piston.

When I pressed my piston up the root, Racine's petite body trembled.

「I, I don't know..... That place, is somehow..... numbing..... fuua, aa.....」

Racine answers with heavy breathing mixed in.

Before I noticed, her closed eyes were staring at me.

「Deep, inside..... it's making weird noises..... afuun..... ah.....」

「Is it okay to get a bit stronger? That」

Up until now I've been thrusting with only little force while attacking Racine's deepest part.

Her small nude body trembled, and her two bowl-shaped bulging breasts were dynamically bouncing.

「Hiyaa, n..... no, no..... that, is too strong.....!」

Racine screams with somewhat entranced expression.

Is it safe to say that she is very sensitive?

When I look at her who started feeling it so early during her first intercourse, I want to "torment" her even more.

Twice, three times, I attack Racine's narrow interior, but.

「Would it be okay to do it from behind this time?」

I proposed.

I realized that her vagina became loose to some extent.

Is it not okay to work more intensely now? Is what I thought.

「Yes, I will do as Abel-sama wishes.....」

Racine nods admirably.

「Then..... Get on all fours」

With lewd expectations, my abdomen became hot.
This will be my first time doing it in a different position than missionary and cowgirl.

My vision became pink with excitement and I pulled my symbol from the tight cave.

My dick was glossy from being coated from the tip to the room in love juices.

Smelling the scent of nature mysteriously increased my sex drive.

「Like..... this, Abel-sama?」

Racine obediently listened to my words and got on all fours on the bed.

Her small peachy buttocks swayed sweetly.

Her silky golden hair stuck on the smooth sweaty back.

Totally different scenery from the missionary position.
A girl is exposing defenselessly her butt in front of me—

Because of this hot scenery, I gulped loudly.

I grabbed her small-sized buttocks and opened the valley.
Above her reddened tight place her anal was fully exposed.

「Yaaa..... s, so embarrassing, desuu.....」

Racine shook her head in a 'nono' manner and her body swayed left and right.

I strengthen my grip on her buttocks in order to not let her escape.
I somehow feel like I'm raping Racine.

「Abel-samaa.....」

Racine looked back over her shoulder and prompted me.
I separate my hand from her buttocks and grab my penis.

I look again towards her valley and lock on her paipan garden.
From the repeated unplugging, her reddened petals became slightly apart.

The transparent liquid that is flowing out of the small hole is inviting me in.

「Yaaa..... Don't stare so much..... eh」

Racine wriggled her body in embarrassment again.

「Here I go, Racine」

After I tell her that I'm inviting myself in, I put the tip near the hole.

Guchiyu, when her inner parts spread, the bittersweet fragrance of her sexual fluids fill the surroundings.

I pushed my waist in one go.

「Wa, guuuui!? Aah..... fu, ah..... u.....!」

Racine's back arched and she screamed.

Zubu, zubuuuuu.....!

My thing was swallowed by the great looking butt.

The glans makes its way deeper and deeper.

Thanks to the broken hymen, the second insertion was considerably smooth. Racine's small butt started trembling from the pleasure.

「Uuu..... ku, wa..... aah.....」

She started groaning similarly to the moment she lost her virginity.

「Are you okay, Racine?」

「Wa, yes..... it doesn't hurt, but..... Abel-sama's thing is so long and thick..... fuaaa.....」

Racine looked back at me while leaking out moans, her face didn't look pained.

「Please, continue..... n, waa..... o.....」

I judged that she is alright and thrust my hips more.

While enjoying the wet walls that coiled around my penis, I plunged it to Racine's deepest parts.

Chapter 35 – Female Priest’s Sex Ritual – Part 6 ❄

Zuburi, my erected lump of flesh was skewering Racine’s secret hole.

「U……! So, deep…… afuu……!」

Racine gasped for breath while her back was greatly bent.

Her upper body weakened and fell on the bed from being overwhelmed with my thing filling her up to her womb.

Her slender shoulders gradually fall down.

However, there was no feeling of anguish.

「I will move, Racine」

When I call out to her, she looks at me and nods.

I started moving my piston again.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu…… pan, panpanpan!

A totally different sensation from the missionary.

With each stroke, my lower body hits Racine’s buttocks, her two peachy sexy buttocks were seductively bouncing.

「Ya, waa…… hitting, so deep, uu……!」

Does she feel good? Shortly after losing her virginity, I want her to remember this pleasant feelings.

Pleasure seems to be superior to the shyness, her voice is leaking out with each thrust.

Seeing such elated Racine, my excited also flared up.

She’s bent more than before, I can image my glans knocking on her womb.

「An, that place…… fuaa!? Abel, sama…… hitting…… so deep……!」

Racine looks back over her shoulder, her face melted in pleasure.

「N, mu…… u」

I put my face towards hers, and start sucking her lips violently.

I continue thrusting my piston while playing with Racine’s tongue.

Guchiyu, guchiyuuu.....!

While thrusting, her love juices gathered at the root of my pistong and they were splashing around with each hit.

The concentration of bittersweet smell mixed with fishy smell was increasing in density.

「Ku..... uu..... o..... u.....!」

The contraction of her flesh walls were becoming harder and harder. The severe pressure on my meat stick stimulates me and the pleasant feelings run up to my brain.

「S, so..... amaz..... ing, wa, a..... aa.....!」

My awarness and rationality were gradually swallowed by the pleasure.

Like in a trance, I strengthened my thrusts. Gatsun, with remarkably strong hitting sounds, my glans was prying open the soft orifice of the uterus.

「Ngu, fuuu.....! I, I can't, any..... more.....」

Racine's whole body started shaking. Beads of sweat appeared on her face and goosebumps on her back.

「Are you coming, Racine.....?」

「I, I don't know..... but, that may be..... possib..... aa, fuaan」

I stop kissing her and look at her expression. She's in a more dreaming state than I am.

Surprisingly, Racine is experiencing climax during her first time.

「Come..... Abel-sama too, inside me..... please, come..... waaaa, an」

Racine started shaking her hips while panting in seductively.

Her vagina started tightening to the maximum. The tip and the root were equally squeeed by her hot flesh walls.

Sweet numbness ran through the penis up to my spine.

「Ku, a..... like this..... me, too.....!」

I can't endure it any longer.

I thrust to Racine's deepest part and stop moving my hips.
I unloaded my gun of desires in one go.

Doku, doku, dobiyuruuuu!

The load bigger than that during the tittyfuck was unloaded inside Racine's secret hole.

「U, aa..... feels, good.....!」

I moan loudly while being overwhelmed with a sense of freedom.
While my waist was twitching, my penis was pulsing and continued releasing semen.

「Kyaaaa..... so, hot.....! Abel-sama's, seed..... so many.....!」

Racine blushed while gasping for breath.

A large amount of semen flooded Racine's womb.
Goku, goku, the womb wriggled as if it was trying to drink every last drop of semen.

This massive amount of semen perfectly defines mating.

After unloading the last drop, I pull the meat stick out of Racine's kitty.

Zururi, the pulled penis was covered in sperm and Racine's love juices up to the pubic hair.

A strong odor of sperm spreads in the air.

「Faa..... ah..... so much, seed..... a.....」

Racine said with her peachy butt sticking out.

Gopoo..... oo.....!

The secret hole opened and the white fluid I infused spilled out.
Occasionally, a pink color is mixed in, most likely the traces of deflowering blood.

While looking at the creek of semen pouring from Racine, my rationality gradually returns back.

「S, sorry, because I was in trance..... I let it out inside you.....」

Although late, I notice that there was no protection again.

I ejaculated inside Claire with consent, but this time, it was different.

「Fufu, did it feel good, Abel-sama?」

Racine turned towards me with a smile while lying defeated on the bed. Because of the violent piston, her breathing is very sexy.

Seeing her neat facial features filled with obscenity, my lower abdomen starts feeling hot again.

Although I ejaculated twice already, it got hard again.

「Yes, it was wonderful.....!」

I enthusiastically nodded.

「Man feels best when he releases it inside woman, right? Because the amount of recovery depends on the pleasure, I think this was the right thing to do. You don't have to apologize, Abel-sama」

Racine smiles once again.

「Besides..... I also, felt really good desu」

Racine said while slowly raising her body up.

I extend my hand towards her quietly.

When I touch Racine's fingers, guchiyu, the sperm collected inside Racine spills out again.

「It's still dripping so much..... I'm glad that Abel-sama was feeling good inside me」

Racine breathed in satisfaction and stared at me.

「What about your Magic Power, Abel-sama?」

「Eh?」

In the first place, this ritual was in order to restore my magic power. But it felt so good, that it completely vanished from my mind.

「Just like before, I could sense your life force has increased. Me too, that.....」

felt so good that I don't know if I did a good job, but..... I was able to transform the obtained life force into magic energy」

Racine explains.

「Please investigate your Magic Power, Abel-sama」

「My Magic Power—」

I shake the lingering pleasant feelings off and focus on my Magic Power.

「Tsu.....!」

Immediately, something went through my body like a lightning. Then, I sense something flaring up around my stomach.

「It, it's here.....!」

I clenched my fists and yelled out unconsciously.

It's Magic Power.

Magic Power is overflowing in my body.

「My Magic Power has returned!」

Chapter 36 – The Broken Seal

A black metallic, gigantic figure, enveloped in a bright light is right in front of my eyes.

An SS rank monster—Black-Winged Steel Dragon.

After the Magic restoration ritual finished, I went together with Claire and Racine to the place where the dragon is sealed.

Roge-san the interviewer is with us too.

「It seems the seal wasn't broken yet」

The giant with metallic scales was sealed by Racine's magic. It doesn't move an inch, just like a statue.

「No, I think it's already at its limit」

Racine shakes her neck.

「Eh, is that so?」

If you look carefully, the light around the dragon faded quite a bit. I see, the seal may be broken at any moment.

「Then, should I defeat it right away?」

I step forward.

It's pretty easy to hit an opponent if it can't move.

「We'll be relying on you, Abel-dono」

Roge-san says.

The brightness in his eyes looks like it can see through anything as always.

Yosh, I will show you.

The power of my magic—

Rather than the interview, facing an SS monster with my magic is more comfortable.

「Abel, is your magic power all right?」

I nod with a grin at inquiring Claire.

「Yes, it has all been restored thanks to Racine」

「..... I see, thanks to her」

Claire hangs her head and mutters quietly.

N, what happened?

Claire's expression is awfully grim.

「Someone other than me with Abel..... someone other than me..... b, but, it was just a simple ritual」

「Claire?」

「I, it's not like it's love or something..... they didn't do lewd things because of love..... Un, therefore it will be okay..... everything is fine.....」

Claire keeps muttering in order to convince herself.

What will be all right?

「Even though Claire-sama said you weren't lovers」

Racine's eyebrows lower a little bit.

「You were in such relationship after all?..... Uu」

What's wrong with those two?

「I surely did something like that with Abel-sama because of the ritual but..... Claire-sama did the same thing because of the village law, right?」

「Mu」

Claire frowns at Racine's words.

The two bishoujo glare at each other

They have been acting weird since a little while ago. Both Claire and Racine. I am confused.

「It's not like you love each other right?」

「Mumumumu」

Claire and Racine's eyes clash with each other and a spark seems to appear briefly.

「I, I offered myself of my own will. Though we were only childhood friends in

the past, right now..... e, errr, anyway, it wasn't just because of the law」

「I also did it of my free will you know? If it's this person, I will offer it to him. That was the intuition of a priest, and of a woman—」

What, what? What are you quarreling about?

I alone wasn't able to understand, they left me like a mosquito behind the net.

And, right at that time,

Guooooooooon!

All of sudden, a loud roar resounds from behind.

「Tsu.....!?!」

Turning my head in surprise, with a sound resembling shattering glass, the light that restricted the Steel Dragon suddenly vanishes.

「The seal—」

It was not the time to be preoccupied with Claire's and Racine's quarrel. The Steel Dragon opens its mouth and a vivid light flows out from it.

「It plans to release the breath.....!」

Shit, I should have defeated the dragon when I could.

Although I can protect Claire and Racine with the defensive magic, its effect range isn't that wide.

It's impossible to protect this whole neighborhood on my own against the breath.

A scene from a while ago when almost third of the city was destroyed flashes through my mind.

What to do—!?

Roge-san should have already evacuated the people. But I don't know if everyone was able to escape. In the first place, the Chamber of Commence is in that direction.

There are knights on standby over there—

「This is it!」

I fly to the air with the flight magic.

The Steel Dragon looks at me in the air.

It seems like it changed its target from the street to me as planned.

While feeling relieved, the next moment, Goon!

The Steel Dragon opens its mouth and releases a dazzling beam of light.

I can smell the burning plasma in the atmosphere.

Powerful energy that makes space vibrate. It charges straight towards me.

Dragon Extinction Cannon – Dragon Breath—As the name suggests, it's a destructive magic bombardment.

「But, it's useless」

The overflowing heat inside my body, the magic power—I sense it. Even before the approaching light of destruction, I feel no fear at all.

「It's okay, I can do it—」

I'm filled with confidence.

My fighting spirits overflows.

The Dragon Breath's radiance swallows me.

—The beam flies right through me and explodes in the sky.

Gurururururu.....!?

The Steel Dragon groans in confusion.

After the light from the explosion subsided it has noticed me flying in the sky unhurt.

As expected, even the Dragon Breath can't pierce through my defense magic.

「It's the end, Steel Dragon」

I land on the Steel Dragon's foot.

In order to not damage the surroundings, I activate my offensive magic at slanting angle.

「Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast!」

The released flash of light illuminated the surroundings in dazzling light.

The dazzling light swallowed the Steel Dragon's head and the dragon's head vanished without a trace.

「As expected of Abel-sama」

Racine stares at me with fascinated eyes.

「SS rank monster—defeated in one move, what a great power. From now on, you will save and protect even more people. In the end, you will become a Hero or even a Great Hero—I'm glad to be able to help such man」

「I, is that so?」

That's somehow embarrassing.

「You revived completely, huh」

Claire laughs joyfully with a smile too.

「You are a formidable magician after all. You.....」

Roge-san and the others looked at me with a pale face.

The joy and relief of defeating the monster.

And complicated expressions mixed with awe and fear.

Their frightened faces stuck in my heart a little.

「By the way, what happens off the examination?」

I ask Roge-san.

Right, that's the biggest problem.

Because my future will be decided with it.

「The interview was interrupted, the interviewing hall is a mess.....」

「—No, the examination is unnecessary」

A cool voice sounds from behind.

When on earth did you appear?

It was a slim, tall woman wearing white knight clothes.

The length of her red skirt is so short it can be considered a miniskirt, her white thighs appeared to be shining, I'm unconsciously fascinated.

「Ashe-dono.....!」

Roge-san raises his voice in surprise.

「I have received an emergency dispatch request and rushed here with flight magic but..... It seems I was one step too late. But that's surprising. To think there would be a person who could defeat SS rank monster so easily」

This woman called Ashe is breathtakingly beautiful.

She's most likely in her late twenties.

Her facial features overflow with dignity and she has the air of a lady.

Her shoulder length silver hair was sparkled in the sunlight.

「That, what do you mean that the examination is unnecessary.....?」

「I was shown such power. Of course, it's an unquestionable pass, right?」

An elegant smile appears on Ashe-san's face.

「Anti magician military unit—『Attacking Magic Corps Slayer』welcomes you」

Chapter 37 – Royal Capital Gloria City

One week has passed since the battle in Rashuka City.

The people who played a great part against the Empire's Magician (in other words me and Racine), passed without waiting for the results of the interview. Furthermore, Claire was assigned to the same corps as me and Racine—In short, we will be working in the same unit from now on.

Then, on the first day of our new job.

I, Claire and Racine met on the main street.

Royal Capital Gloria City—

Noise and excitement.

On the main street are people, people, and even more people.

A luxurious carriage occasionally passes through.

If we go by, this world's standards, it's certainly a big city.

「Rashuka also has big streets, but this place is even more amazing.....」

「It's Aisha Kingdom's capital after all. As expected, the number of people here is great」

It seems that Claire is used to it.

This is the city in which Claire enrolled at school after all.

「But, it seems the number of people here are decreasing recently」

「Decreasing? Why?」

「That is—」

When Claire started to talk,

「Fu~, Fu~, Fu~」

I heard rough breathing nearby.

「..... Hey, what!?!」

That was surprising.

A man with bloodshot eyes and rough breathing passed by me.

「W, what's with him.....」

His eyes looked dangerous.

It looked like he would commit crime any moment.

「Th, that was a little scary..... desuu」

Racine clung to my right hand with a frightened face.

Mugyuu, her soft chest is pressing on my upper arm.

Un, this is a good feeling.

I grin unconsciously.

「..... Fawning over it」

Claire glares at me with a sullen face.

「? What are you angry about, Claire」

「I'm not angry」

No, you are clearly angry.

「I'm just, that..... ummm, I'm just worried that Racine will fall victim to the Abel's poisonous fangs, that's all」

「Poisonous.....」

「Racine is pure. I don't want her to be dyed with your muddy, full of lust color」

「Would you stop comparing me to a lust demon!？」

「Are you not a lust demon?」

Don't ask with such a straight face.....

「..... I mean, didn't you do indecent things with Racine」

Claire mutters with her face becoming more and more sullen.

No, that was a necessary ritual for magic restoration you know.

—Although we certainly did many indecent things, and it felt really good.

A scene of that time flashes through my mind and blood starts gathering in my lower part.

「Ara, are you having trouble dealing with your appetite, Abel-sama?」

Racine looks up at me with upturned eyes when she saw through me.

「Trouble dealing with my appetite.....」

That startled me.

「Natasha told me about it. If a man has trouble with his appetite, he will accidentally discharge it」

Racine smiles.

No, that's some extreme view on things, Natasha.

I tsukkomi'd for Natasha that I have never met.

「If I can somehow become useful to you, just say it. I want to become Abel-sama strength」

After leaving the Rashuka City, Racine started completely adoring me for some reason.

「You must not say silly things, Racine. You will get impregnated」

「I told you to not talk about me like I'm a lust demon—」

「Are you not a lust demon?」

Don't say it twice with such a straight face.

While I sighed, my eyes matched with the man with bloodshot eyes from before again.

「Fu~, fu~, fu~」

Uwa, he's glaring at me with all his might!?

「Certainly, a bit creepy」

While saying so, Claire snuggles to the other side.

Mugiyu, equally splendid elasticity, and softness hit my other arm.

Oo, this is the finest quality feeling as well.

I have become sandwiched between Racine and Claire.

Un, two blessings at once without a doubt.

I perked up my shoulders at the suspicious man who was glaring at me and

left.

「Speaking of Gloria, it's a symbol of peace and glory. It's a city I admire, but.....」

With a little dejected expression, Racine stared at the man in the back.

「Somehow, the passersby are making me tense」

「The public order in the Capital has deteriorated. Because of that, many people escaped to the nearby cities and the population decreased.....」

Claire's expression stiffened.

「Because of the war with Evil Empire, the citizens are feeling uneasy and the crime has increased. Because of that, the Knight's Order is busy keeping the peace and order」

「Knight's Order work—Then, will I have to do such work too?」

No, because Attacking Magic Corps Slayer's job is to fight against the empire, we won't be doing such things as keeping the order?

To be frank, I still don't understand the contents of the work.
It will be probably explained soon.

「You can see it now, Abel, Racine」

Claire points at the front.

Compared to surroundings, there was a huge, luxurious building.
It had a three spire design, it reminded me of a bird spreading its wings.

「That is the headquarters of Knight's Order」

Attacking Magic Corps.

A Knight Order's special unit in the task of countering the Magicians of the Evil Empire.

After gathering talented people from all over the country, it was the time to formally establish the corps.

The Attacking Magic Corps were assigned to the Third Corps.
After arriving at the headquarters, we were walking to the Third Corps' office through a long corridor.

「To think that Abel became a knight, I couldn't even image it when you were a child」

Claire laughed softly.

「What was he like a child~?」

「I have left the village when I was seven, but Abel at that time had poor health and was made fun of by other children」

Claire answers Racine with a distant look.

「Poor health..... You say? But, he can use such amazing magic」

「I was keeping my magic power in secret the whole time」

I answer dubious Racine this time.

「Because of my poor stamina, I was terrible at work in fields..... I was made fun of」

「After Abel repulsed the Empire's Magician, everyone's opinion suddenly changed though」

Claire smiles.

「To hide such power all this time. I can't even imagine it」

I start recollecting.

That reminds me, when before I came to—What kind of relationship Claire had with the original Abel?

I heard a little about how she wasn't conscious of the different gender at that time.

But now—What does she think of me now?

I have slept with her twice.

But, the first time was because of village's law, the second time, the mood was—There wasn't a lover-like sex even once.

I glanced at Claire for an instant.

Her unyielding expression was changed with a cheerful one—Her beauty is full of life now, different from her usual doll-like beauty.

She's adorable after all.

「? Is something wrong, Abel?」

Claire notices my eyes and tilts her head to the side.

「N, no, it's nothing」

I shook my head in panic.

I'm fascinated with you. I can't possibly say that.

In order to hide my embarrassment, I walk ahead.

There was a door at the end of the corridor full of paintings.

A phoenix was engraved in the center of the door, it's a crest of Knight's Order.

The office of the Third Corps is on the other side.

Now then, what kind of people I will be working from now on—

I opened the door slowly while feeling slight expectations and uneasiness in my chest.

Chapter 38 – Welcome to the Assault Magic Corps

The interior of the office is simple, it is a businesslike room with a desk and some chairs in the center.

How to say this..... It's more public office-like than I imagined it would be. No, a workplace should look like this?

I have not found a job in my previous life, so I don't have any work experience.

Three people in white knight clothes were inside the room.

The first one was a girl reading a book by the window. Her built is smaller than Racine's and she is baby-faced, she looks like an elementary school student.

I don't know her real age, but she may be older than me.

Her cyan hair complimented her lovely facial features. Her pupils each carried a different color of money one was silver the other was gold—The so-called odd eye.

The odd-eyed girl sat on a chair by the window and read a book.

「Please take care of me from now on. I'm Claire who just been assigned here」

「I'm Racine. Please treat me well」

Claire and Racine introduced themselves with smiling faces. She finally noticed us and put down her book.

「..... (Stare)」

「H, hello」

I give a nervous greeting.

「..... (Pui)」 (Shin: ぷい – To avoid someone or something in a rude manner, and/or out of spite) The girl glanced over here and returned her eyes back to her book silently.

..... I got ignored.

I pull myself together and turn towards the other two.
The second in the room was a youth who was restlessly tidying up the room.

「Ara, it's an elf」

Racine says.

Elf—That well-known thing in fantasy.

I have heard a rumor about them in the village.
That, the elves in this world boast of higher magic power and life span greater than humans.

His features are so beautiful one could mistake him for a girl.
He has a blonde long short hair.
When I observe more closely I can see his ear tips pointed like a knife.

「It seems the new recruits came. I'm called Lil. I look forward working with you!」

The elf bishounen greeted us with a brisk tone.

Oh, this one has good amiability.
His personality seems good, looks like we could get along well.

「Best regards, I'm Abel—」

「Why did a man came!? Don't come closer, your germs will transfer on me!」

The last one opened her mouth while doing my self-introduction.

A woman probably in her thirties wearing a glasses was glaring at me.

Her black hair is casually tied up in a bundle, she glared at me with her sanpaku eyes. (Shin: Sanpaku eyes – refers to eyes in which the white space above or below the iris is visible)

Her plump lips are awfully sensual.

Her figure slightly plump, her huge breasts were pushed up like rockets—No, it may be correct to describe them as enormous breasts.

「Look, just now, he was staring at my breasts with indecent look!」

Gulp.

「I, I wasn't looking.....」

My eyes were just naturally drawn to the melon sized bust. I avert my face in a rush.

「Stop lying. Don't try to deceive me. I certainly felt your lewd eyes looking all over my body」

No, I didn't look that much!?

「If you come closer, I will burn you to ashes」

What a bad joke—Or not, her eyes were serious.
It's so serious that even killing intent floats from her body.

「Veronica-san, please calm down」

「.....Fun」

To the interrupting Lil, the glasses woman called Veronica acted like a spoiled child.

「In the first place, isn't that elf also a man?」

I compromised with Veronica-san unconsciously.

「Do not approach me, I warned you」

Veronica-san swears in front of everyone.
The glint in her eyes became even sharper.

「Cut, blade of Hades, burning sword of Purgatory—From the other side here, red to silver, black to gold, the coffin which leads to nothingness—」

She began chanting all of sudden.
Ano..... You are joking, right?

「Flame Princess' wailing – Banshee Flare!」

The next moment, a vortex of flame comes out of her hands.

—Hey, wait a secooooooooond!?

I instantly invoked my chantless defense spell out of surprise.

A dome-like barrier forms around me.
Veronica-san's flame instantly vanished the moment it touched the barrier.

「Wh..... at.....!?!」

A look of surprise appeared behind Veronica-san's glasses.

I couldn't use the same spell I used against Gaizas『Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere』since it could hurt Claire and Racine. Therefore, I used a defensive magic of different type.

It absorbs opponent's magic and completely nullifies it. I call this fellow『Shield of Absorption – Void Sphere』.

I certainly can't absorb extreme energy like Dragon Breath, but I can completely nullify a spell like this.

「Amazing desuu. To completely negate advanced level fire spell like that.....」

Racine held breath back in the rear.

「Veronica-san, please fix your habit of going berserk when meeting a man for the first time.....」

The elf boy is blinking in surprise while smiling wryly. He settles it with a brief comment, this fellow might have unexpectedly nice personality.

「.....」

The odd-eyed girl doesn't look this way. She's completely immersed in reading mode.

Every one of them, what's their problem? The people here are—

「W, what are you doing all of sudden!? An ordinary guy with be roasted to death!」

Of course, I protest first of all.

「Bacteria should be burnt」

She answers calmly.

Fun, the glasses woman puffs out her chest. My eyes glued to the bouncing plump breasts instinctively.

..... After all, enormous.

Ah, nono, now is not the time for this.

「It's her way of greeting. It's okay since she held back」

I heard a voice from the rear.

No, no matter how you look at it, this person can't hold back.
She was fully determined to burn me to death.

While thinking so, silver-haired beauty came in.

Her white limbs are in perfect balance with the knight clothes.
Ashe Vermillion.
Captain of the third corps, and the person who drew us over to this unit.

「Welcome to the Assault Magic Corps」

Ashe-san smiles elegantly.

「How are our members? Did you opened up a little to each other?」

How could she think that we have opened up to each other from the
exchange a little while ago?

「I will explain again, Abel-kun, Claire-san, Racine-san」

Ashe-san turned towards us.

「This is the headquarters of the third Assault Magic Corps unit. From today,
you three are assigned to a special unit fighting against the Evil Empire」

Special unit..... Oo, that sounds somewhat cool.

My boy's heart is tickling or.

A man's romance.

Somehow, I'm getting fired up!

「? You look awfully delightful, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san looked at me suspiciously.

「N, no, it's nothing」

「I'm your captain, Ashe Vermillion. This is vice-captain Veronica Las」

「Best regards, Claire, Racine. Let's get along from now on」

The glasses woman smiles at the two.
She then suddenly glares at me with a sour look.

「.....I don't intend to get along with you in particular. Haa」

Low tension!?

The difference in tension between man and woman is too different!?

Moreover, she sighed with all her might.

Shit, it doesn't seem like I can get along with a person like that.

She has enormous breasts, though.

My eyes are staring at the enormous breasts on its own, though.

「Next is, Lil. As you can see he is an Elf」

「Please take care of me～」

Lil-kun greets us with a refreshing smile.

Unlike a glasses woman from somewhere, he has a good attitude.

「As for her, she is Dita Berg」

「..... (Pekori)」

As usual, while reading, Dita raised her head and slightly lowered her head in silence.

Taciturn after all.

「Are these three the last addition to the third corps?」

「Yes, for now, the seven of us are going to operate as the third Attacking Magic Corps」

Ashe-san responds Veronica-san's to question.

「These three defeated the magician from the Empire in Rashuka City a week ago. They will surely become a great force」

「Ah, where the Steel Dragon appeared.....」

Veronica-san mutters.

「To be able to defeat an SS rank monster. I'm more and more interested in you, Claire, Racine」

She smiles at the two and glares at me.

「.....This fellow will probably be hidrance」

No, the one who defeated the Steel Dragon was me, me!

「Anyhow, we should be glad that we have three more reassuring friends」

Ashe-san followed-up in an adult-like manner.

Therefore—This is my workplace from now on.

One honest and proper Captain.

One respectable soldier.

Two not decent soldiers.

Plus Claire and Racine.

Is this the typical『Company relationships are hard』thing?

Is this the stormy seas of society?

Can I do it properly?.....

{} ^ò. ó^ {}

Chapter 39 – A Case From Four Years Ago

—After we finished our introductions, Ashe-san taught us various things about the Knight's Order.

Knight's Order serves as a shield in times of war, and they protect public order in times of peace.

It feels like a military mixed with a police?

Regarding the wages in dangerous times..... I didn't pay too much attention, so I don't remember much.

And when the businesslike explanation was over,

「Then, fresh recruit-sans. Shall we go for a meal together? I have reservation in the nearby restaurant」

Veronica-san suggests.

Is this a welcome party for new recruits?

「Claire, Racine, get ready to go」

..... Are, what about me?

「Men are unnecessary」

Veronica-san spat out while looking at me.

「..... I'm sorry, Veronica-san is extreme men-hater」

Lil whispers to me with a guilty expression.

No, aren't you a man too?

Why am I the only outcast?

「It's okay, Veronica-san is a good person from nature..... But then there's that..... Kind of」

Oi, you can't follow-up!?

「A, anyway, she will open up to you sometimes」

「Really.....?」

I hardly think so, though.

「..... Probably. Maybe. That would..... nice, right.....」

Why have you become timid all of sudden!?

「I'm sorry, Abel-kun. You stay behind. Let's go together afterwards」

Ashe-san said.

Stay behind?

「There's something I want to talk to you about. Please accompany me for a while」

「What, I thought I was being ostracized. To be the only one not invited to the welcome party, as expected I wouldn't be able to handle such treatment from the first day」

「..... I don't remember inviting you though」

I'm outcast after all! I have become an outcast!

Rather, won't you stop lazily muttering from behind, Veronica-san..... You are scary.

When Claire and the rest left, only me and Ashe-san remained in the room.

Just me and a blooming beauty in one room..... My heartbeat is rising.

Ashe-san gently lifts up her silver hair over shoulders.

The fragrance that drifts in the air is different from Claire's and Racine's it a smell of an『Adult woman』.

Ah, I'm getting more and more excited.

「I'm sorry for having you stay behind」

As if noticing my nervousness, Ashe-san says in a serene tone.

「What did you want to talk about.....?」

「I read your documents, you are a person from Eiha village, right?」

Ashe-san asks.

「There was a case four years ago in your village. Do you remember it?」

「Incident?」

What happened again?

「A case about a mountain vanishing. An investigation group was dispatched from the capital, have you forgotten?」

「Ah, there was something like that.....」

I nod while startled.

Of course, I know about it, it was my work after all.

When I awakened to magic—

Because I couldn't control the magic power yet, the magic bullet I fired leveled a mountain.

Right, right, I gradually remember.

Was there such a big fuss about it?

Certainly, investigators came soon after that.

「That time, I was one of the investigators」

I got slightly surprised at Ashe-san's words.

So, Ashe-san was at our village that day?

Of course, that time we weren't acquainted, even if we met I probably already forgot.

「Spontaneous Magic disaster..... The investigators concluded it as such, but I couldn't accept that. Even now, there are many things that we don't know about magic. Magic is extremely unstable causing. Thousands of years of recklessly exercising magic, of course, there would also be cases of failure—That is the so-called Magic disaster」

「Hee, something like that happened」

「..... These are the basics of basics in magic」

「I, I'm sorry, I, I am ignorant in this area.....」

I flinched unconsciously after being overwhelmed by Ashe-san's stare.

「Anyway, I thought about it this way. This case may have been caused artificially. In other words, a powerful magician blew away the mountain with his magic」

Somehow..... Ashe-san's staring eyes are sparkling.
Furthermore, she talks so enthusiastically.

「T, the world is wide after all. A very strong magician, umm fired offensive magic while practicing, and blown away the mountain?」

「The use of 『Large-scale Magic』is strictly controlled. It's illegal to perform such act without a license」

Eh, magic had such a law!?

Then, what I did was an act of crime?

..... Maa, I have deeply regretted my actions and apologized for the inconvenience to the landowner.

「Let's put the law aside for now. It isn't such a big problem」

Ashe-san continues her story while staring at me as usual.

「One whole mountain disappearing—I have never seen or heard about such magic. There is a description about a magician who could manipulate Magic disasters in the ancient documents, but that's only a talk of myths and legends」

What I did was on such a high level?

When I awakened to my magic talent, I had a feeling that I could be considered a genius.

But, actually—I don't understand the levels of other magicians well enough.

After overpowering Empire's Magicians twice, I realized that I'm quite strong.

「If by any chance that was a work of Empire's Magician, our Kingdom's war potential is not enough to stop it. No, no army around the world wouldn't be able to stop that. If that Magician appears, every military around the world would be powerless, and destroyed—」

Ashe-san continues.

「Say, Abel-kun. Do you know something? You lived in that village, right? I'm okay with gossip. If you have some information, I want you to tell me」

She leans over.

Her sweet fragrance drifts to the tip of my nose.

I can feel the adult woman's pheromones from a while ago—
I stiffened without knowing how to reply.

「If such magician exists, it's necessary to check his identity by any means. Will he become a harm to our kingdom or a benefit?」

The glint in Ashe-san's eyes sharpens.
I inquire while feeling nervous as one would expect.

「If he becomes a harm.....?」

I swallow my saliva.
Mental strain fills me up without realizing.

「Erase—That's the only way. No matter how」

A clear killing intent appears in Ashe-san's eyes.

At that time—
A threatening premonition crawled on my spine.

Chapter 40 – A Sharp Remark

It seems that Ashe-san wanted to talk with me about the incident from four years ago.

「That's all I wanted to talk about. I'm sorry for taking up your time. Then, let's go to the welcome party」

We left the headquarters with Ashe-san's urging.
The restaurant is about 10 minutes away by foot from here.

An incident happened on the way to the restaurant.

There's a huge crowd on the main street.
There's a lot of noise coming out from the crowd—and an angry roar.

「..... Did something happen?」

Ashe-san frowns and heads to the direction of the crowd.
I follow her.

When I push the crowd aside in order to advance, 「D, don't move!」

A man with bloodshot eyes seized a little girl.
He holds a knife against her neck.

It looks like a robbery judging by the atmosphere.....

「Are? That guy from before—」

I have seen this man with dangerous eyes on my way to the office.

To think he would really commit a crime.....
No, first thing first, I should think of a way to save that girl.

「Stop right here」

Ashe-san walks before the man gallantly.

「Don't approach me!」

「Release the girl. This is the sacred capital of Her Majesty the Queen. As a member of Knight's Order, I won't permit such intolerable behavior in this place」

Ashe-san says nobly.

「Gu.....」

The man keeps his mouth shut as if overwhelmed by pressure.

However, the knife against the girl's neck is still being pressed.

In addition to his excited state, after being pushed to the corner, he may stab the girl to death on impulse.

「..... Stand back. I will figure it out somehow」

Ashe-san tells me while matching her eyes with the man's.

「W, what, you!」

「Release that child」

Ashe-san demands once again.

Cool as ice attitude without the slightest feeling of unrest.

This looks like a good turning point.

For the time being, just in case of emergency, if Ashe-san falls in a dangerous situation, I will prepare mentally to help her with magic at any time.

—But, such worries ends immediately.

「Crystal sanctuary, the cool-headed ruler who goes beyond the snow, ice ivy, extend your freezing thorns」

The incantation which comes out of Ashe-san's lips sounded like a beautiful melody sung by an opera singer.

They are all magicians, but it's totally different from Gaizas and Rado. Clear voice that can make one listen in ecstasy.

「Freezing Boundary – Icicle Barrier」

A white whip extended out from her palm.

The whip coils around the man's feet and changes into thorns of ice.

「U, uwaaaa!?! W, what the hell is this!?!」

「You have just been restricted with my freezing spell. Feel relieved as it will not take your life」

Ashe-san states plainly.

「S, shit.....!」

The man struggles in an irritated state.

「Useless. The more you struggle, the more the ice will coil around your body」

While I am being fascinated with such cool Ashe-san, 「Ooooo.....!」

When the man uses more power, the thorny part of the ice makes a high pitched sound, breaks and scatters.

「Magic Resistance – Resist.....!?!」

Ashe-san frowns.

Resist? What is that?

But that was all to that man's resistance.

「U, uwaaaa..... What is this, again.....!?!」

The thorn which broke reformed immediately to even stronger state and restrict the man again.

The man stopped stirring around as if resigning himself.

「Isn't the Knight's Order only a royal family's dog..... Damn it」

The man throws out a sharp parting remark.

「Even though you have so much energy to use against citizens like me, in front of the Empire you will run with tails between your legs」

「..... I wonder what you mean?」

「What I mean is that the Knight's Order which becomes dull from peace doesn't stand a chance against the Empire! Don't those fellows not pardon those who oppose them? Men are killed, women are raped—They have ruined several countries in such way」

「We are here in order to prevent that from happening」

Ashe-san's expression lessens, then becomes very sharp.

「..... To think such a thing happened in a glorious royal capital Gloria. Truly deplorable」

Ashe-san exhales, while staring at the robber being dragged off by the royal guards.

The commotion in the neighborhood still remains.
In that commotion, voices praising Ashe-san could be heard.

「That is the Knight's Order.....!」

「A great beauty.....!」

「Furthermore, she somehow has an erotic aura.....!」

I agree for the most part.

「I happened to come across a robbery and arrest the culprit three days ago too but.....」

Ashe-san sighs again.

「..... Capital is unexpectedly dangerous」

「It has been dangerous only these past three months」

Ashe-san responds to my words.

「Rumors of the Empire's invasion spread among the common people. Prices of commodities are rising in price because of uneasiness. The public order has also deteriorated. The number of crimes has risen by 40% in the past months.....」

She says while frowning.

A beautiful face of a worried captain of knights.
Un, perfect for a picture, I'm having improper thoughts while looking at the attractive sight.

「Let's pull ourselves together and hurry. Everyone must be tired of waiting」

Ashe-san lightly shook her head and smiled at me.
After coming across a terrible incident, I and Ashe-san arrived at the restaurant.

The party has already started.

「It's not any of your business to talk about me still being a virgin at this age. I'm just waiting for my knight on a white horse. Really..... Maiden's dream,

everyone had one..... *grumble*」

When I enter the room in the back which was reserved for us, Veronica-san was surrounded by Claire and Racine.

「A, haha.....」

「It's all right, Veronica-sama. I'm sure a good person will appear soon~」

Claire and Racine gently comfort Veronica-san.

「Is that true!? Is that really true!? T, that's right, priests are good oracles, right? My luck regarding a marriage this year—」

「Sorry to keep you waiting, everyone」

Everyone turned around after hearing Ashe-san.

「Ah, Captian. Thank you for your hard work」

「Aren't you late, Ashe? I'm almost already drunk. Hey, you drink too」

「..... (Pekori)」

Lil, Veronica-san and Dita all had a different reaction.

「Sorry for being late. I had something I wanted to ask Abel-kun」

Ashe-san lowers her head lightly.

「Then, once again. Let's start our welcome party for our newcomers Abel-kun, Claire-san, Racine-san. Three of you, welcome to the Assault Magic Corps' Third Unit. Let's get along from now on」

—The party restarted just like that.

With only me and Ashe-san able to hold sake properly, it was a harmonious atmosphere.

「Listen, I'm not unpopular, only the men have bad eyes. Although I won't lose against other women with my face and style..... Why am I the only one unpopular..... uu」

「Don't cry, Veronica-san. Your Prince Charming will surely appear」

「Veronica-sama is such maudlin drinker I see, yoshiyoshi」

Claire and Racine are trying to cheer up Veronica-san who burst out in tears.

「…………… (Mogumogu) …………… (Pakupaku)」

Dita ate the food displayed before her silently with shining eyes.

「Please treat me kindly from now on, Abel-kun」

Lil came to me while holding a bottle of sake in one hand.

By the way, in this country, drinking alcohol is OK at 15 years old.

「Please treat me well too, Lil」

An unknown sweet scent floated together with Lil's bottle of sake.

Although we are both man, I'm surprised.

Munyu.

—N?

What, right now—When Lil came near me, a strangely soft thing hit my arm.

「Awawawa……」

Lil separates his body in a panic.

His cheeks and the sharply pointed ears turned red.

Moreover, he hides his chest for some reason.

Why is this fellow getting shy?

Even though we are both man.

Chapter 41 - Welcome Party

The sake is enjoyable and the food is delicious.
Surely a feeling of the party being in a full swing.

By the way, Claire and Racine are caught by Veronica-san as usual and Lil talks peacefully with Dita.

Although Dita doesn't utter a single word, Lil seems to have a mutual understanding with Dita. Amazing.

Well, speaking of me—

「It's still a confidential talk, but I expect that Abel-kun, Claire-san and Racine-san will be awarded the Aegis decoration」

Ashe-san who sits next to me says.

A soft, gentle scent of adult woman's pheromones drifts to my nose.
My heartbeat can't help it but quicken.

「Aegis decoration.....?」

Stunned, I absentmindedly repeat Ashe-san's words.

「It's a decoration given to members of Knight's Order with remarkable performances. The person who receives this is considered the main force of Knight's Order both in name and reality」

Ashe-san smiles.

「Roge-san appreciated your efforts in defending Rashuka City and wrote a report to Her Majesty the Queen.『I think that efforts those three put in defending the city are worthy of the Aegis decoration』He said」

Roge-san is that old knight interviewer, right?
Did he evaluate me that highly?

My back feels somewhat itchy from embarrassment.

「I fully agree. Claire-san who slew the Empire's Magician, Racine-san who temporarily sealed the SS class dragon. And above all—Abel-kun who defeated that SS class dragon with one spell—」

Ashe-san stares at me.

「I have high expectations for you guys. I want you to fully plan an active part in the upcoming war with Empire」

「Serious as always. Even with a bottle of sake before you, you are speaking about work」

Veronica-san approaches us.

Uwa, the smell of liquor.....!

She's completely drunk, this person.

「Fun」

Veronica-san snorts after glancing at me.

It seems that I'm hated after all.

「Veronica is not being honest. Although she puts on guard before men and her attitude become forceful, she appreciates you」

「Don't talk nonsense. As if I could appreciate someone」

Veronica-san doesn't seem to be intrigued, she pouts.

「Just because you defeated an SS class dragon don't be full of yourself. That wasn't all the Empire has. In that country, magic is the most advanced in the world. For the upcoming invasion, they have developed many Magic weapons」

「Magic weapons.....?」

「—A magic bomb that can blow off a whole country. Magic armaments that can block any magic attack. Reconstructed soldiers strengthened with magic..... Maa, most of them are fake rumours, though..... Hey, why do I have to talk with something like a man, really」

After answering my question, Veronica-san's face turned more and more sullen.

「By the way, you will be late home today. Is that all right, Ashe?」

She turns towards Ashe-san.

「Husband is always playing around, he won't get angry from this much」

「Husband.....?」

I unintentionally stare at Ashe-san.

So this person was married.

Well, this person is such a beauty, it would be weird if she wasn't married yet.....

So Ashe-san was a married woman—

Uun, what is it?

My heart is noisy—Did I perhaps receive a shock?

「What a winner. All you had to do is get married..... Gununu」

Veronica-san suddenly gulped down liquor forcefully.

「..... She's just minding that she's still unmarried」

Ashe-san whispers to my ear.

When her long hair tickled my ear, my heart skipped a beat.

Rather, your body is too close.

Even though you are married woman, don't send unnecessary butterflies my way.

「It's the men's with poor judgement fault that I'm not popular..... Ugugugu」

Veronica-san gulped down liquor by herself again.

..... No matter how you look at it, she's drinking in frustration.

When the party was over, we left the restaurant.

It's already late at night.

The moon shines brightly in the sky.

Unlike Earth's Moon, it's slightly reddish, unique to this world.

「I have not drunk enough. Claire, Racine, let's go for another round」

Veronica-san leads Claire and Racine away.

It feels like a half abduction.

Then, Lil and Dita left, leaving only me and Ashe-san alone.

「Fuu. I think I have drunk little too much after not having liquor for so long」

Ashe-san's steps swayed.
She surprisingly looks drunk.

「Are you all right, Ashe-san?」

「Yes, I'm okay..... Kyaa!?!」

Ashe-san's legs staggered again and she leans against me.

「Oops」

I hold her up.

Her soft chest pushes against my upper arm.
Ashe-san takes a short break, not separating from me.

Liquor is working more than I thought.

「..... Excuse me」

After a few minutes, Ashe-san slowly separates her body from me with a sigh.

「It is dangerous in such state. Errr..... I will escort you」

It's my first time saying the word『Escort』to a woman.

I support Ashe-san's body from one side.
Her silver shoulder-long hair tickles my cheek gently.

This is a point-blank range if I think about it.
Ashe-san's fragrance mixed with the smell of alcohol creating a sweet aroma.

If I consider Claire and Racine as flower buds, she is a flower in full bloom.
She's older, married woman after all.

It's an adult woman feeling after all.
I get such impression just from her fragrance.

Ah, bad, I'm getting more and more excited.

「What's wrong Abel-kun? You have been quiet since a while ago」

Ashe-san stares at me.
Her drowsy, wet eyes make her look even more seductive.

「..... No, it's n, nothing」

I avert my head in panic and advance while supporting Ashe-san.

After walking for about 20 minutes, we have arrived at Ashe-san's place.

A luxurious mansion built in the center of a vast garden.

As expected of Knight's Order's captain, it's splendid house.

「Hey, please..... from rear entrance」

Ashe-san whispers near my ear.

「I don't want servants to see me in such sorry state. Let's go a little bit more together—」

I take her back to the rear entrance while she guides me.

As she said, there was a small door.

「Should I open it?」

When I was going to open the door, Ashe-san called「Wait」.

「There's a barrier set up. You will get hurt if you touch it carelessly」

「Barrier.....?」

When I look carefully, I can see a dim green light shining on the surface of the door.

The magic energy was set up like a barrier.

I see, a mechanism to prevent intruders.

「Unlocking – Unlock」

With Ashe-san's chant, a click resounded from the door.

「This leads straight to my room. I'm sorry for bothering you. Could I ask you to take me there?」

—I accompany Ashe-san and lead her to her room.

The decoration of her room was plain on the contrary to the luxurious exterior of the mansion. It was very simple.

Other than the bed in the center of the room and a small cabinet next to a wall, there was no other furniture.

「Fuu, so painful.....」

Ashe-san seats down on the side of the bed.
She collapses on her back on the bed just like that.

「Are you okay, Ashe-san?」

I worriedly called out.
Her liquor tolerance may be surprisingly low.

「My chest hurts.....」

Ashe-san sighs.

I stare at her chest reflexively.
The Knight clothes are lifted up from inside.
Although it seems that she doesn't have big breasts, they are looking very good in shape.

「I'm sorry, but my chest hurts..... Can I ask you, to unclothe me, please.....
Fuu, u」

Eh, unclothe her?
As expected, I stare at Ashe-san unconsciously.

Chapter 42 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 1 ✳

I was completely fascinated by the charming bulges before my eyes.

「I, is that really all right.....」

I can't control the excitement in my voice.

I know that desiring a married woman is bad.

However, such rational judgement is overshadowed by Ashe-san's inviting motions.

「Please.....」

I swallow my saliva unconsciously when she invites me again.

I nervously extend my hands towards the knight in white.

Errm, this button should be undone, right?

The structure of clothes of this world doesn't vary that much from Japanese clothes.

It's just I'm having troubles taking clothes off another person.

Besides, the partner is an exceptionally beautiful woman, and someone's wife, the tension is high.

I can't remove the button quite well.

「N..... a, fu.....」

Ashe-san leaks out light voices.

I'm getting nervous by her heavy breathing and sexy light moans.

Because I'm clumsy, my fingertips touch Ashe-san's breasts.

A melting feeling is transmitted to my fingertips from the soft touch.

Blood flows to my lower part of the body and my thing erects in my pants, ready to burst.

I take a deep breath and calm my feelings down.

I somehow manage to unbutton three buttons from the top, exposing a black

brassiere.

Although the size in on the smaller size, it has a breathtakingly beautiful bowl shape.

The two beautiful bulges match Ashe-san's breathing, puru, puru, and sways like a pudding.

The collarbone and cleavage slightly covered in sweat, emit a sweet fragrance. Ashe-san's white skin looks bewitching in the dim room.

「Fuu..... It became comfortable. Thank you, Abel-kun」

「N, no.....」

「Fufu, are you—being conscious of me?」

Ashe-san stares me with a mischievous smile.

The effect of the liquor has probably subsided, since her tone was little clearer this time.

「Eh?」

「You are looking only at my chest since a while ago. Women are sensitive to such gazes from men you know?」

「I, I'm sorry」

I lower my head in embarrassment.

「There's no need to apologise. It's natural for young men to have desires」

Ashe-san's attitude is fully composed.

Her gaze directs to my crotch for an instant.

「Ah.....」

I bend forward reflexively.

A tent is already vigorously standing there.

Ashe-san sticks her chest out on a full display and shakes the bulges wrapped in a brassiere.

They are not big, yet the firm bulges shake left and right fascinatingly.

Although I know I should not look, my eyes are automatically drawn in.

「How cute」

Ashe-san laughs at me again.
She seductively wets her lips with her pink tongue, it was a wonderful sight to behold.

「I love boys like you」

「Ashe-san.....?」

I keep being confused.

Surely, Ashe-san is still drunk.

She's just making fun of me because she's drunk.

I mean, such beautiful woman is suddenly inviting me—

「Gu, muu!?!」

Ashe-san suddenly drew closer and stole my lips.

She gently inserts her lips on the top of mine and starts playing with it like a toy.

「Nnnnnn.....!?!」

Such breathtaking skilled kiss made my vision black and white.

The lower part of my body attracts more blood and vigorously pushes on my belly.

「Chiyu..... Nn, reroo..... nchiyu」

After my lips get used to Ashe-san's, she invades my mouth with her wet slimy tongue.

I am completely at her mercy.

My tongue is snatched, and sweet saliva is pouring inside my mouth.

Koku, koku, the sounds of me swallowing Ashe-san's saliva, makes me dizzy.

「Fuu, thank you for the meal. By any chance..... a first kiss?」

「N, no.....」

「Hee, although you look innocent you are experienced. Abel-kun is not to be underestimated」

Ashe-san says while taking my hand.

She presses it onto her chest just like that.

「See, how fast it's beating? It became like this because of your kiss you know?」

I can feel the elasticity of her young breasts through the brassiere.

This is a breast of 10 years older beautiful married woman.

A feeling of immorality came over me when I thought so and hips trembled.

「Hey, don't you want to touch them directly?」

「W, what, Ashe-san.....?」

「Isn't it okay? Do you dislike me? Am I not attractive—as a woman?」

A shade flashed on Ashe-san's face for a moment.

What, that face right now—

It looked somehow sad and lonely.

「N, no, thinking that you are not attractive, how could I.....」

「Right here—it became very large, fufufu」

Ashe-san smiles again and extends her hand towards my crotch.

A shameful tent that was standing there—she pats it quietly.

The superb pressure applied through the clothes made my already hard penis completely numb.

「U..... Ku, u」

「Even through the trousers, I can tell it's very hot. Also, extremely hard—」

Ashe-san breathes out absentmindedly.

「Only me touching you is unfair, right? This time, my breasts—do you want to touch them?」

She sticks out her chest.

Her round bust covered in black brassiere jiggles lightly.

「U.....!」

I'm lost for words.

Although I thought she was making fun of me because she's drunk..... But as expected, I can't think of that anymore after inviting me this far.

I stare at Ashe-san again.

Her beautiful face is bright red.

Seductive feminine curves of a woman in her twenties.

And lovely, mysterious scent of married woman—

Ashe-san stares at the dumbfounded me with a smile and reaches her hand towards her back.

I hear a faint unfastening noise.

With a smooth motion, Ashe-san's sexy black brassiere slips off her breasts.

「U, waaaa.....!」

The moment naked breasts appeared, I let out a sigh of great admiration.

Compared to her slender figure, Ashe-san's breasts aren't that big.

They are small breasts when compared to Claire's and Racine's.

However, the feeling of the skin sticking to my palm is tender softness of an adult woman.

Besides, the form is a perfect shape of a hemisphere, it's breathtakingly beautiful.

It's a cliché expression, but it's like a work of art.

「Lick it.....」

Ashe-san invites me with a hoarse voice.

I quietly put my lips on the blindingly milky white breasts.

It's somehow different feeling from the fresh and young elasticity of Claire and Racine.

It's a little softer. It emits an illusion that my fingers would melt on touch, such feeling.

「Chiyu..... Chiyuuu.....」

I kiss Ashe-san's milky white breasts in a trance.

I crawl slowly from the bottom to the summit of the beautiful round bustline while leaving traces of saliva.

「U.....! Fu, a..... ah.....」

Ashe-san trembles and lets out weak moans.

Are her breasts perhaps sensitive?

As I gently caress Ashe-san's breasts with my lips, her upper body jolts lightly.

My lips which climbed the smooth milk hill arrived at the summit before long. A slightly bigger nipple of Japanese Crested Ibis colour was nestled in the areola.

It swayed as if impatiently waiting for me to kiss it.

I put the relatively larger nipple compared to her bustline inside my mouth.

It is already hard.

Ashe-san is probably as excited as I am—

Chapter 43 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 2 ❄

Chiyuuu, I suck on the fresh juicy nipple.

「N, fa..... yes..... suck on more..... e.....」

Ashe-san moans seductively.

The nipple which somewhat felt like a gum, in the beginning, turned hard in my mouth.

Ashe-san is feeling it.

To make an older woman comfortable with my mouth and tongue, a sense of satisfaction rises in my chest.

I roll the hard nipple on my tongue and stimulate it further.

「Wa, uuu..... good..... I feel it, on the tip..... no..... o」

Ashe-san raises her voice in pleasure.

I, whose passion has flared up from the sexy voice, separate my mouth at once and grab the other nipple.

I suck like a baby on the nipple of his mother and make chu, chu noises to my heart's content.

I strengthen the force behind my biting.

「Wa, uu!? N, no..... au..... un」

Ashe-san leaks out a high pitched voice.

The second nipple hardened to the same degree as the first one in no time.

So Ashe-san's nipples are really sensitive after all.

「Fuu, feels good.....」

Ashe-san sits upright with a content smile.

She stares at me with her shoulder length silver hair slightly combed upwards.

「Then, I wonder if you could make me feel good here next」

「Eh」

Ashe-san bends her waist and rolls up her skirt.

The men of Knight's Order wear black trousers, but women wear a red skirt. Moreover, it was very bold knee-length design.

She rolls up the skirt, and I get a glimpse of bewitching black panties. Even the sight of her exposed underwear was sensational, but Ashe-san further moves her fingers to the edges of her panties—

「Fufu」

She slowly lowers her black panties with a mysterious smile.

Almost as if showing off to me.

「A..... ah.....」

I let out a soundless voice at the gradually exposed secret garden of a married woman.

What enters my sight first is dense embankment. In addition, the rich pubic hair sways because of my rough breathing.

After that, I notice two somewhat large rose colored petals. Ashe-san's genitals seem stout compared to Claire and Racine, it seems fluffy.

Is it because of more sexual experience I wonder?
Or is it constitutional?
It seems that female genitalia varies in color and shape.

Ashe-san who took down the black panties from her legs opens her long legs and pushes her waist up.

The black panties flutters around her ankle.

「Well then, please lick it. I wonder if you can do it well, Abel-kun?」

Ashe-san provokes me while showing off her genitals.

「Uu.....」

I lean in between her crotch.

The faint smell of sweat and urine blended in with a subtle bittersweet scent.

Possibly vaginal juices?

While absorbing the scent of a woman in my lungs, I drew my face closer to Ashe-san's secret place.

I gently kiss the two swelled petals.

「Mu..... chiyu, uu..... n, chiyu」

I intended to kiss them only lightly, but before I notice, I'm already absorbed in kissing.

A thick water gushes out from the inside of the petals. I felt a bittersweet taste on the tip of my tongue. So it was Ashe-san's secret juice after all.

She's already this wet—

The feelings of superiority welled up inside me at the same time.

I have caressed Claire's secret place the same way before. Ashe-san's secret juice has stronger sour taste compared to what I tasted that time.

It seems that every woman has a different taste. While the new discovery flutters in my chest, I separate the petals with my tongue and intrude inside.

「..... Uu, chiyu..... pichiyu..... mu, rero.....」

There is a sense of creases climbing all over my tongue in waves. Like a separate living creature.

I charge with my tongue deeper as if intoxicated.

After going inside up to the root of my tongue, I shake my head up and down, left and right.

I ransack Ashe-san's insides with my tongue like a screw.

No one taught me this movement, it was instinctive.

「A, fa..... Noo.....! That, feels good..... deep inside..... an, more..... do it more.....!」

Ashe-san wiggles her hips in pleasure.

Her vagina's walls flock me from every direction, squeezing my tongue tightly. Not to be outdone, I move my tongue with more power.

Furthermore, while attacking her insides with tongue, my finger crawls at the top of the crevasse.

I open the labia with my finger, feeling the slimy surface, I soon arrive at the clitoris.

「Yes, right there..... feels good」

Her curvy thighs twitch.

「That is a place on a woman..... a, wau..... n, good, most sensitive..... a place where woman feels it the most..... like that yes, little bit more strength..... yaa..... au, n..... so good, continue.....」

At Ashe-san's urging, I press against the clitoris with my fingers.

A crunchy feeling transmits to my fingers.

It feels like it's bloating with each rub and press.

「Haa..... aah.....! Wa, u..... oo..... o, ah..... n」

The female magician moans are boiling over.

I notice that Ashe-san's clitoris swelled from all the pleasure.

I play around with my fingers while working with my tongue.

「Chiyu, uu..... nn」

I make a loud breathing sound.

The sourness of her vaginal secretions blended in and my whole tongue was covered in sweet taste.

It seems that my double job worked as the married woman's lower half body is trembling.

「Ah, although you seem inexperienced..... Ku, wau..... good, you are surprisingly good.....」

Ashe-san sighs in admiration.

「This feeling, after so long..... n, kufuu..... more, lick it more..... e.....」

Feeling the pleasure, Ashe-san pushes her waist up more.

Buchuuu, I press my lips against her lower lips again and give a passionate kiss.

I broke deeper in her secret place with my tip of the tongue.

The honey flowing out from the depths of her vagina seems denser than before.

Does the degree of pleasure affect the secret fluids?

I wiggle my tongue absorbedly.

I advance deeper and deeper while pushing her soft flesh walls aside.

「Good, wa..... yes, like that..... nn..... a.....」

I don't forget to also pleasure Ashe-san's clitoris.

I adjust the power of my fingers to a suitable level and continue stimulating Ashe-san's clitoris.

It seems that the double torture of Ashe-san's insides and clitoris made her body ablaze.

Tremble, tremble, Ashe-san's lower body starts trembling and her slender legs flap in the air, before long—

「Ku..... fu, aaah..... an, u, fuu..... uaaah..... oo.....!」

Finally, with a loud moan, Ashe-san's body leaned back into an arch.

I couldn't even imagine her usually clever, composed face, to look indecent and wild like this.

「Haa, haa, haa, haa.....」

Ashe-san is breathing heavily while her lower body still trembles in the lingering pleasure.

「Fuu, I came so easily. I haven't felt so good in a while」

She stares at me with her beautiful, wet eyes contentedly.

「Then, I will make you feel comfortable this time, okay?」

Chapter 44 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 3 ❄

「I have plentifully shown you my place, now I will have you show me yours」

I stand up near the bedside and Ashe-san kneels in front of me. She extends her white hands and slowly takes down my trousers.

Half wrapped in a daze and half wrapped in obscene feelings of expectation, I look down at the scene without moving.

「Maa, becoming like this. Young children are amazing」

Ashe-san's stare is sparkling at the sight of my naked symbol.

Her stare hungry for sex is clearly different from Claire's and Racine's virgin stare.

The lewd feelings of doing ecchi things with an experienced older woman quickly intensify.

Moreover, when thinking that the partner is a married woman, I can feel the strong excitement in my hips, and my dick skillfully grows.

Bikun, bikun, Ashe-san gently grabs my full erected throbbing penis in both hands.

Her cold touch comfortably transmits to my meat stick.

「It's hot and hard」

Ashe-san sighs deeply.

「It's already unbearable for you, right? There's an indecent soup dripping out from the point, you know?」

She lightly blows breath on the tip.

「N, kwu..... u」

I moan without thinking.

Precum is already leaking from the tip of the glans, she gently strokes it which makes my dick sweetly numb.

Bikun, bikun, my symbol is vigorously throbbing in Ashe-san's hands.

「How sensitive. Then, let me make you feel even more comfortable」

When she says so, Ashe-san starts slowly moving her hand up and down.
The so-called hand job.

The friction of her hand stroking gently my pole, makes me want to escape.

「O..... u..... fu, a..... ah」

I bend back and pant.

It's a hand job of someone familiar with the needs of man.
Ashe-san uses my precum as a lubricant, she lubricates my whole penis and increases the speed of her hand.

「How is it, Abel-kun? Is it comfortable?」

Ashe-san looks into my face with a lewd smile.

「Wa, yes..... very much..... o..... ua.....」

I nod many times while letting out an excited voice.
Her bewitching smile seems to make my heart want to explode.

While staring at me, waiting for a reaction, Ashe-san didn't stop her hand job even for a moment.

Her hands going up and down on my pipe brings an exquisite feeling of friction and pressure at the same time.

The rejoicing of my meat stick gradually corrodes my hips.

In her soft hands, my meat stick is happily erected.
Dokun, dokun, it continues to throb in pleasure, making me feel like I'm going to explode from inside.

「Uu..... ooo..... ama, zing..... kuaaaa.....!」

The physical stimulation should be the same as masturbation, but when my penis is rubbed in her graceful fingers and palms, the stimulation belongs to a totally different dimension.
The stimulation like an electric current pierces from the pole through buttocks to my toes, I don't have enough strength to stand anymore.

「It, it feels, too go..... od, u..... u.....!」

I laugh at my wobbly knees.

I desperately hold, trying not to fall down.

However, that was only futile resistance.

From Ashe-san's skillful fingerwork, my penis is quickly standing at the peak. I am hardly able to endure the rapid feeling of ejaculation.

「Gwu..... u..... soon, coming..... kuaaa」

Together with my halation words, I realize that the time of ejaculation has come.

Before long, I will approach my limit and a large amount of semen will probably surge out.

With the obscene expectations, I look down at Ashe-san with sparkling eyes.

「You can't let it out yet」

The fingers which rhythmically rubbed my meat stick suddenly stopped.

「..... Eh.....!?!」

The feeling of ejaculation rapidly tones down.

Still, the pleasant sensation continues, and my penis was throbbing in Ashe-san's hands on its own.

「Satisfy me over here properly」

Ashe-san stands up and goes to the bed again.

She takes a daring pose with her legs spear.

「A, Ashe-san.....!?!」

I stare at the female magician on the bed bewildered.

Ashe-san puts my hands on her thighs while maintaining an M-shaped pose with her legs.

As if showing off her secret garden to me.

Actually, I open my eyes wide and stare at Ashe-san's place.

I can see all of her completely.

Rather, there's no way my eyes can avoid such erotic sight.

Thanks to my cunnilingus before, her meat petals took a dubious diamond shape.

I can see a glimpse of the red flesh inside.

Hiku, hiku, it twitches without stopping as if inviting my invasion.

「Uu.....」

I couldn't say anything else.

Is it all right for me to cross the line with a married woman? Such ethics are pointless in front of my desire.

This feeling of excitement flares up like a magma. It's the same feeling of conquest I felt with Claire and Racine.

At the same time, the feelings of admiration and longing swell inside me.

I just want to embrace Ashe-san.

I just want to connect with the beautiful magician before me.

「Then, come, Abel-kun. Let's connect quickly?」

Seeing Ashe-san inviting me with a smile, my reasoning is completely painted over.

「O..... oo.....」

I mumble loudly and with the flared up impulse completely cover Ashe-san's body with mine—

Chapter 45 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 4 ❄️

I stare at Ashe-san on the bed while holding my breath.

Distorted Knight clothes, skirt rolled up on her stomach, exposed nipples. In addition, her panties are dangling on her ankle so her secret place is in plain view.

In a sense, it's sexier than being completely nude.

「Well then, come. Abel-kun.....」

Ashe-san invites me while waiting in an M-shaped pose. I position my hips between the two beautiful slender legs.

The missionary position allows me to fully enjoy Ashe-san's beautiful body.

「Ashe..... san.....!」

My meat stick jumps up on its own.

I rub off the precum on Ashe-san's secret place while positioning for insertion.

When I push my hips forward, the glans overenthusiastically slides on the wet crevasse.

「Don't rush. I will support you」

Ashe-san soothes me who started panicking.

I adjust the position of my waist.

I will insert it properly this time.

My excitement is driven further and I point my tip against the hole one more time.

「N.....」

Both I and Ashe-san leak out a moan at the mutual pleasant touch of our genitals.

I can understand that the wet hole perfectly fits my glans.

I want to enter Ashe-san quickly—

After confirming that my aim is perfect, I stare at her again.
If I push forward, we will be connected—My obscene expectations rose to the maximum and the core of my waist started throbbing.

「Abel-kun, please pierce me with all your might using your strong thing」

「Wa, yes」

I push my hips just as I was told to.

Gu..... chiyuuuu.....!

My dark red glans pushes through the thick petals and slips inside.
Half of the glans slips inside, the flesh creases coil around me and pull me further and further inside.

It feels different from Claire and Racine.
It is a feeling of captivating vagina with rich experiences.

「U, oo..... ku, fuu」

I can't help, but moan at the sweet pressure and suction visiting my meat rod.

I only pushed my hips lightly, yet Ashe-san's place steadily pulls me inside.

The slippery feeling is transmitted through the skin of my penis.
Most likely because of the love fluids, it's very soft and slippery vagina which is melting me in pleasure.

「Uaa..... Inside Ashe-san, so warm.....!」

I'm intoxicated by the pleasant and comfortable sensation.

I put weight on my lower part of the body and quickly insert it in.
Almost without resistance, I'm quickly and quietly accepted inside.

「Fuaaaa..... aun」

After penetrating up to the root, Ashe-san lets out a delicate scream.

She suddenly bends her back and her whole body starts trembling.
It seems immersed in the aftertaste of insertion.

「Fuu, it's amazingly big. Abel-kun's.....」

Ashe-san looks at me with entranced expression.

「Go on, please come. Let's feel good together?」

Ashe-san says lewdly.

This time, my partner is not a virgin like before.
It's an older woman with rich sexual experience.

Can I properly satisfy her? Such thoughts flash across my mind.
However, more than that, the feelings of wanting to fully savor the taste of this slippery flesh walls excels.

「I'm going to start moving, Ashe-san.....!」

After exclaiming in excitement, I begin moving my hips.

Zuru, nuchiyu, the moist vagina starts making watery noises.
Thanks to the insides being plentifully wet, I can move smoothly without any unnecessary resistance.

The flesh creases ambush me and tighten around my penis.

「N.....! Oo, u, aah.....!」

I could only to raise my voice in excitement at the more than I expected pleasant feelings.

Wa, wa, I thrust my hips absorbedly like an animal during the mating season.

I bend my lower part of the body and put behind all my weight to dynamicaly strike Ashe-san's abdomen with consecutive strokes.

「Good..... so good, your hips usage.....!」

Each time I move my waist, Ashe-san responds.

After changing the angle of each thrust, I finally understood her sensitive points.

Although I was a virgin just a while ago, after having sex with Claire and Racine, I got used to it more or less.

Although I had sex only three times.

But at the same time, I gained a lot of experience.

「U, ku..... fu, a..... ah..... n.....!」

I continue moving my piston while indulging in the melting pleasant feelings of the vagina.

Like this—I think?

I watch Ashe-san's reaction while changing my thrusts.

「Ah, aun, more..... more, harder..... yes, like that.....!」

Her beautiful face became slightly redder than before.

The corner of her eyes dropped.

Ashe-san feels good when I attack her like this—

I can now tell when there's a change in my partner's expression.

Let's try attacking the same point again.

I repeat the insertion from before.

「An, n, fu, o.....! Aah..... there, o..... afuu.....!」

Guri, after devoting myself to intensively attack that point, Ashe-san's body starts violently twitching.

It's this place after all.

I have heard before that there's a G-spot near the ventral inner wall.

That there are few women who feel it there very much.

After recalling the uncertain knowledge of my previous life, I practice by thrusting my hips.

「No..... aah.....! Just, attacking my sensitive, place..... Although, you look so innocent..... so skilled..... ya, waa..... nn.....」

After attacking Ashe-san's G-spot relentlessly, her clever expression gradually vanishes.

She starts heavily breathing while absentmindedly staring at me with her unfaithful face.

Then,

「Fu, waa..... aah..... un..... moree.....」

Ashe-san suddenly stretches out her arms while panting heavily.

Eh? She pushes my chest and I fall down on my back.

Ashe-san skillfully adjusts her waist and quickly changes her posture.

Ashe-san straddles me while I'm lying on my back.

From missionary to cowgirl.

「I will move this time. I will not let you let it out so easily, you know?」

Ashe-san's smiling face is full of lewdness.

When she pushes her arms against my chest, Ashe-san's small breasts softly shake.

The next moment, her waist start violently sliding.

This grinding must be unique to experienced married women.

「N, fa..... aah..... after all, so good, your penis—」

Ashe-san's perfect bowl-shaped bust is enchantingly bouncing, while she rolls her hips in all directions.

That movement is operating together with Ashe-san's vagina which tightens around my penis, creating an exquisite pressure.

「U, ooo..... b, bad..... aa, uu..... Ashe-san, feels so good..... n」

Creases strongly coil around my whole pole.

It assertively rubs on the head.

She changes her movement, again and again, stimulating my sensitive point, making my symbol feel like it's melting.

Zuchiyu, kuchiyu, guchiyuguchiyuuuu.....!

The amount of love juices increases and my meat rod becomes more and more slippery.

I feel sweet itching on my cock while inside the moist vagina.

「Uaa, o, ah..... fuaa..... auu.....」

I raise a pathetic frail voice.

My whole waist feels too good.

「Fufufu, it seems that you like it inside me? You seem to have little experience, therefore, I will teach you the pleasure of a proper sex—」

Ashe-san looks down at me with a mysterious smile.

The initiative is completely seized by my partner.

Connected with such beautiful woman, is totally different than being connected with the innocent Claire and Racine.

It's kind of『Onee-san will teach you』 situation.

There's no way I wouldn't be excited—

Chapter 46 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 5 ❄

「Fua, an, aun..... afu..... so thick, and long..... n, again the deepest part..... yaaa, reaching..... so deep wa, a.....!」

Ashe-san with her disheveled silver hair wholeheartedly shakes her hips.

Her dignified manner at our first meeting, her cool and strong magic when she apprehended the robber, I can't get enough of this indecent gap.

Gyuu, the tightening vagina keeps teasing my meat rod.

I wonder if the flesh walls tighten on their own, or is Ashe-san tightening it by her own will?

Either way, the hot creases wriggling on my meat are flaring up my passion.

The whole lower part of the body seems to be melting in pleasant feelings.

「You have a lovely expression. You are really feeling good, inside me..... fufu, how cute」

Ashe-san slowly brings her upper body down.

「You make me want to eat your body and soul..... chiyu」

「N, guu.....!?!」

I am suddenly robbed of my lips and tongue invades my mouth.
Her slimy tongue coils itself around mine.

Ashe-san covets my lips while grinding her hips.

Zuchiyu, guchiyuu.....!

She's hitting an angle that is not possible in missionary, which puts a sweet pressure on my penis.

My meat rod throbs in pleasure.

It seems like Ashe-san is eating my lips with hers.

「O, gwu..... n, oo..... fa..... n」

I push up my hips and pierce the hot and slimy hole with all my might. An numbing current goes through my dick because of all the vivid friction and strong pressure.

「Fuguu..... n, o..... uuu..... feels goo, d.....」

「N, waa..... mu, chiyu..... nn, I feel..... so good..... ah」

Ashe-san leaks out a heavy passionate breath from the gap between our lips.

We bumped our hips against each other absorbedly.

Rather than sexual intercourse, we are like animals during mating season.

Gatsu, gatsu, when I push my hips, Ashe-san's hips suspiciously warp, absorbing the shock of the thrusts.

Guni, guni, the wriggling creases are sticking to my penis applying a sweet skillful pressure.

「Gu..... uu..... au..... oo」

I pant the same way while kissing as her.

I'm corrupted with feelings of coveting another man's wife like a beast. Thinking that this is ethically wrong somehow spices the stimulation.

The feeling of ejaculation was already shaken off a long time ago. I am already able to exceed my limit.

Honestly, there is a feeling to last as long as I can to appeal Ashe-san like a healthy man.

I want to thrust as long as possible without ejaculation, and move this experienced cool Ashe-san.

There's such plan.

But, Ashe-san's vagina is too comfortable, it doesn't look like I can last that long.

「U.....! Fu, oo..... d, eep..... wa, aah..... hafu, a..... u.....!」

I gave up enduring and move my hips towards the finish.

I strike Ashe-san's vagina continuously with allowing my alter ego to release in mind.

I strike deeper and deeper with each thrust.

「Fuaa, an..... good, it reaches deep..... n, a man who can reach that deep..... an, it may be, my first..... afuu..... uu..... n, waaa..... u」

Ashe-san lets out a satisfied sigh and combs her hair up.

While her sweet fragrance drifts to me, she increases the speed.

Naturally as the speed increased, strong pleasant feelings hit my meat rod like a lightning.

Biku, biku, my penis deep inside the wet and slimy vagina is throbbing repeatedly.

I can tell that the precum on my glans is continuously knocking on the entrance to Ashe-san's mansion.

I'm almost at my limit.

「I, already..... more than that..... u, aaah..... coming, it will come out.....!」
「Inside..... an..... is bad, Abel-kun..... n, kufuu..... fuaa, n」

A glint of reason returns to Ashe-san's intoxicated eyes.

I thrust while breathing hard, it seems my reason returned after hearing her refusing intervaginal ejaculation.

Certainly, ejaculating inside a married woman is reckless.

While thinking how unlucky I'm for not being able to ejaculate inside her, my pleasure nears the climax.

「Come! Abel-kun's semen, release lots of it on my body.....!」

Ashe-san lifts her hips up with a perfect timing.

Chiyupon. With a slightly weird sound, love juices drip from Ashe-san's hole on my penis.

Right at that moment, I hit my limit and release a dense amount of white fluid.

The thick semen pours on Ashe-san's white skin and her knight clothes.

「Yaaa, a lot is, coming out..... amazing.....」

Seeing her skin and clothes being dyed in my semen, Ashe-san pants in amazement.

Biku, biku, my pulsating meat rod still feeling the lightning pleasure doesn't stop ejaculating.

The released semen scatters even on my pubic hair, releasing a funny, fishy smell.

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

I breathe roughly after the big ejaculation.

It was my first time having sex with such assertive woman.

Should I say, as expected of a married woman?

I had feelings of conquest while doing it with Claire and Racine, but it was the opposite this time.

It's as if I surrendered to Ashe-san's conquest.

However even such feelings were enjoyable.

Sex with a woman that takes the lead is also nice.

I look at Ashe-san's lower body and see her thighs and red skirt covered in my semen.

「S, so sorry, I dirtied your clothes.....」

「Fufu, it's alright. I can clean this much with magic」

Ashe-san smiles seductively with a dazzling smile.

「I haven't felt this good in a long time. It was amazing, Abel-kun」

As if to reward me, Ashe-san gives me a light kiss on my lips.

Chapter 47 – Temptation of the Female Magician – Part 6 ❄

「Ara, it's still throbbing」

The meat stick which heroically ejaculated is vigorously staring into Ashe-san's eyes.

「Young boys are nice after all. Brimming over with energy is wonderful」

She sees me with her passionate eyes as a man—No, her eyes are kind of shining with admiration towards me as male.

「You really let out a lot. Your penis is sticky up to the root. I will make it clean」

After she says so, Ashe-san gets down on all fours and puts her face near my crotch.

「U..... aa..... a.....」

Soon, a hot tongue creeps on my still numb dick.

This is basically the so-called fellatio cleanup, right?

Seeing Ashe-san crouching before me cleaning me with her tongue mesmerized me.

An older beautiful wife cleaned my dick with fellatio like a slave.

My heart throbs at the sense of euphoria and feeling of conquest.

Picha, pichu.....

Whiling making a sounds like a cat drinking a milk, Ashe-san thoroughly cleans the semen off my meat rod.

Stimulating my penis with the tip of her tongue at the same time.

「N, gwu..... uu..... uoo..... o」

Although I already let it out, I'm reacting to the new stimulation.

How blood is flowing to my symbol making it stand in attention ferociously.

「Ara, it got even bigger again」

Ashe-san smiles softly.

Her lips are coated with my white cloudy stuff, making them seem suspiciously glossy.

「To be so energetic after letting it out. Alright, this time, I will make you let it out with my mouth」

Suddenly, Ashe-san's lips open greatly and she swallows my glans that is shining from all the saliva and semen in her mouth.

My glans enveloped in Ashe-san's mouth, responds joyfully to the new pleasure.

「Chiyu, mu..... rero..... pichu, chiyukwu.....」

Ashe-san's tongue moves fiercely, coils around my penis and squeezes it.

This time, it's not fellatio cleanup, but the real thing.

The skilled tongue technique made my penis boil instantly.

Although I already let it out once, I feel like the feeling of ejaculation is quickly boiling inside me.

Amazing, this is a married woman's technique.....!

While feeling impressed,

「Nnnn..... Chiyuuuuu..... Chiyupuu..... uuuuu.....!」

Ashe-san swallows my meat rod up to the root, she vigorously sucks while loud sounds of saliva resound around the room.

Her cheeks dent, the bottom of her nose lengthens, she makes such expression.

It may look ugly if an average woman made such expression, but if it's someone as beautiful as Ashe-san, it looks strangely attractive.

Seeing her obscene fellatio face, my whole body feels scorching hot.

Jupu, chiyupuuuu.....!

Ashe-san continues sucking me with a strong suction force.

My penis may melt in the warm oral hole.

「N, gu..... go..... o..... o, fu.....」

Furthermore, Ashe-san skillfully adjusts the angle and swallows me up to her throat.

Zuru, zuru, she smoothly swallows me and creates a comfortable friction on my pole and glans.

Deeper and even deeper—

Ashe-san draws my symbol deeper and deeper.

「Uwaaa..... u..... ka, wa..... a」

I breathe out heavily from the bottom of my lungs.

If I'm not mistaken, this is called deep throat.

Ashe-san swallowed my daring meat rod whole in her tiny mouth.

Because of that, zuchiyu, zuchiyuu, sticky sounds started coming out of Ashe-san's mouth.

Ashe-san's mouth stimulated me equally on all parts of my penis, creating a striking friction and pressure.

Compared to ordinary fellatio, the area of friction is extremely broad. In other words, the amount of pleasure increases by that much—

「Gu, haa..... a, fu..... ooo..... u..... nn」

I am at the mercy of deep throat for the first time.

My whole lower body feels like it was thrown in a blast furnace.

Feeling so good, I am quickly reaching the climax.

「In my mouth..... chiyu, rero..... let it out..... nchiyu..... as much as you want..... e..... I will..... n, mu..... drink it, all..... o..... nn」

Ashe-san says while looking at me with squinted eyes.

「In my mouth, ni..... uu, ku..... is, okay..... wa, a.....a」

Because I had to pull out from the vagina before, the feelings of wanting to ejaculate inside remain.

Of course, the ejaculation itself was really comfortable, but still inferior to ejaculating inside.

But this time, not in the vagina, but Ashe-san's mouth—I can pour my greed

all inside her.

「R, really.....?」

Ashe-san nods with her eyes to my question.

Seeing that, my desire suddenly blew up.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, my saliva covered penis starts throbbing inside Ashe-san's mouth.

I can clearly tell the amount of semen in my testicles that want to be let out.

I can foresee that the launch is near because my abdomen starts twitching automatically.

「Guuuuu.....! I, it's coming, Ashe-san..... I'm, coming.....!」

「Good..... chiyu, mu..... my mouth, nn..... fill it u..... pmu」

Ashe-san starts violently sucking my whole penis.

The trio pleasure of her narrowed cheeks, her tongue coiled around my dick and the violent suction started the pushed my button.

「Wa, gwuu..... coming! Coming, coming.....!」

While completely being played by her fellatio technique, I push up my waist and cross the finish line.

Dokudokudoku, dobiyuruuuuuuuu!

My meat rod started vigorously throbbing for the second time and poured a large quantity of sperm inside Ashe-san's mouth.

My slimy sperm is being swallowed by Ashe-san's mouth. The feeling is similar to pouring semen into the vagina.

Ashe-san is mysteriously able to catch all my semen in her mouth.

With the last feeling of melting disappearing, I pour the last drop into Ashe-san's mouth.

「Fuu, what an amount even though it's the second time」

After letting it all out, Ashe-san slowly takes out my penis out of her mouth. She wipes the white semen stuck on her lips with the back of her hand and licks it with her pink tongue.

The strong feelings of conquering another man's wife's mouth boil inside me.

「Fufu, I was able to enjoy sex after so long. Thank you for the meal, Abel-kun」

「Ano, why did you.....」

I look down at Ashe-san full of curiosity.

Asher-san looks up at me while kneeling.

Corners of her mouth slightly rise and she shows me a seductive smile.

「Because I like you. That's all」

「Eh.....?」

「You were conscious of me, right? When you were taking me home, when you were unclothing me..... Innocent, but passionate. I thought you were cute.

I—like children like you」

How much she is serious and how much is she making fun of me?

I am not able to understand from Ashe-san's smile.

「Let's get along from now on, Abel-kun. In many ways—」

Chapter 48 – Training With Ashe

「Fuua.....」

Next morning, I leave the Inn while yawning.

As expected of the Capital, the main street is already flooded with a lot of people.

「I wasn't able to sleep much.....」

I walk while absentmindedly rubbing my eyes.

After leaving Ashe-san's place, I came back to my temporary place of residence.

I heard that I will be able to live in the Knight Order's dormitory soon, but the procedure seems to be delayed.

Therefore, I am staying at the Inn near the headquarters for now.

Although I entered the bed while feeling defeated, I wasn't able to fall asleep at all.

When I closed my eyes, Ashe-san's perfectly shaped breasts and the pleasurable feeling entered my mind, I wasn't able to fall asleep because of that.

『I—like children like you』

Ashe-san's words flash in my head.

Did she tease me, or was she making fun of me?

No, there's no way she would do ecchi things with me just to make a fun of me, right?

But, that may not be so for adult women, right?

Was it because she drank so much liquor?

The more I think about it, the more my feelings become distorted.

「I wonder if I can work like this.....」

Why did Ashe-san seduce me?

A married woman's mellow body.

Expert sexual techniques that could melt one's lower body.

Blood flows into my member just from remembering it.

Ah, what face should I show to Ashe-san today?

Troubled face, awkward face, my back feels itchy—

After about 10 minutes of walking, I have arrived at the Knight Order's headquarters.

Yesterday was the welcome party, so today is the first day of real work. Because I had no working experience in my previous life, this is my first『Job』.

By the way, my attire is the clothes Knight Order has provided. The design is fundamentally the same as woman's, except the red skirt, men wear white pants instead.

Because I'm not used to wearing this yet, I can't calm down.

I walk nervously through the corridor and enter the third corps' office. Only Ashe-san is inside.

「Morning, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san raises her face and greets me while doing some work related paperwork.

「G..... good, morning」

A shallow voice escapes from my lips.

The half-asleep mood I felt is quickly blown away by Ashe-san's graceful beauty.

The Knight clothes push her perfectly shaped bulges up while tightly squeezing them. Her beautiful legs can be seen under the red skirt.

I let out a sigh at her perfectly balanced proportions.

Yesterday, I did ecchi things with this person.....

An incredible feeling rose in me while thinking about it.

「Today, I will have you do a third corps real work. I will explain the schedule first, alright?」

Ashe-san stands up.

Her voice is very businesslike.

She acts almost like the yesterday's affair didn't happen.

On the contrary, I can't calm down because of that thing. How pathetic.

「Is something wrong? You keep staring at my face」

「No, no, that.....」

I'm confused, alright.

I would like to act more embarrassed, bashful, possibly enough to want escape.

Though I can only keep these thoughts secret—

On the contrary, Ashe-san acts as usual.

「First, the one-month curriculum for new members」

Ashe-san keeps explaining without a single sign of embarrassment.

I decide to switch to work mode in my head.

「Curriculum..... is it?」

In other words, internship?

「Afterwards, there will be a joint drill with royal guards and other units. Day off is once a week. In addition, you can take a 20 days paid vacation once a year. At that time, please request me or Veronica」

Somehow, the Knights seems like office workers.

「What are contents of the curriculum? 」

「Because we are assault unit, it's fundamentally grasping and nurturing each other's strength. Naturally, in your case, it's polishing your power as magician」

Ashe-san answers my question.

「Polishing my power.....」

「I will teach you man-to-man. Let's start today」

「Ashe-san will?」

「Your combat style and offensive spells are closest to mine. Veronica is Ritual-system Magician, Lil is Magic Swordsman and Dita is a Dragon Knight」

Ashe-san explains.

「By the way, Claire and Racine are in Veronica's care. That's all, questions?」

「..... Nothing in particular」

A frightful businesslike attitude till the end.

It's really like yesterday's affair was just an illusion.

Was that perhaps just a dream?

Training Grounds for Knight Order is to the left of the headquarters.

As I said before, the headquarters is made from three minarets.

The center minaret is where the office is located at. The one to the left is Training Grounds and the one to the right is apparently an Armory.

Guided by Ashe-san, I entered one of the rooms in Training Grounds.

The room is about 20 square meters wide.

This dome-shaped room is decorated with pillars of goddess and devils. There's an exaggeratedly designed magic circle on the floor.

Apparently, this room was designed especially for magic training.

「I will measure your Magic power first」

Ashe-san turns towards me and smiles.

「Take off your clothes」

「Yes..... eh, eh??!」

After nodding, I unintentionally shout.

I, is she seducing me in such place—

I stare at Ashe-san after gulping.

The beautiful married magician stares back at me while smiling.

「B, but, if someone enters.....」

「Ara, are you shy? It's alright. This is a training room of the third corps, other units won't enter」

While saying so, Ashe-san began taking off her clothes.

Dokun, dokun, my heart starts beating quickly.
To an extent that my chest starts aching.

「Abel-kun, you too」

She urges me in her undershirt and skirt figure.
The small-sized bulges tempt me from behind her shirt.

Is it really okay, in a place like this?
Eei, I don't care anymore—
When I take my knight clothes, I begin working on the pants.

「Ara, how much do you intend to take off?」

「..... Eh?」

My hands stop after Ashe-san's laughs at me.

「Didn't I tell you I will measure your Magic power? It's better to make our bodies stick together as close as possible. I told you to take off your jacket because it easier to measure when the contact is skin on skin」

Ashe-san says casually.

T, that's right..... We are at work.

There's is no need to get naked.
While feeling disappointed, I also feel somewhat relieved.

「Or perhaps」

Ashe-san says with a mischevious smile.

「Were you imagining something different?」

Ugh, it was like that after all, she did it on purpose.

Are you seducing me, or teasing me.
She keeps throwing me out of my pace with her mysterious wife attitude.

「Well then, I will take a look at your magic」

Ashe-san says.

「Close to mine, at least at the level of Magic corps vice-captain. Or possibly, even more—」

My Magic power, huh.

If you think about it, all my magic is self-taught. I have never had a chance to meet another magician.

Yesterday, Ashe-san inquired about the mountain I erased four years ago『The ability of myths and legends』.

In fact, just what level is my Magic power at?

I'm slightly excited, slightly anxious to find out—

Chapter 49 – Magic Power Measurement

After taking off my knight clothes I face Ashe-san in my undershirt and trousers.

Ashe-san is also in her undershirt and red skirt.

Her two perfectly shaped, small-sized bulges are staring at me through the thin piece of cloth.

Her white chubby thighs and slender, long legs are stretching from under her above-knee long skirt.

「In reality, it's actually easier to sense if we were both completely nude」

Ashe-san who notices my gaze destroys the mood with her businesslike tone.

「C, completely nude.....!」

I unconsciously swallow my saliva.

I recall her white half-naked body in the dim room.

Yesterday, I was so close to this person that I could touch her tongue with mine.

Or rather, that we were embracing is, even more, —

「But, we can't go that far here, right? Actually, it's possible to sense each other's Magic power even more deeply. A Priest's ritual, for example」

「Sex ceremony.....」

I remember doing ecchi things with Racine.

「Tsu.....!」

The love affair with Ashe-san was something totally different, a completely new stimulation.

Blood gathers in my lower part and stretches my pants.

This is b, bad.....

A bend forward in order to hide my erection.

「What's wrong, Abel-kun? Is your stomach hurting?」

「N, nono, don't mind me」

I answer in Ashe-san in a hallow voice.

「This is training. Don't think about weird things」

Ashe-san glares at me lightly.

「..... I'm sorry」

「Then, let's begin. Stay still, Abel-kun」

Doing as told, Ashe-san hugs me.

「Magic Perception – Magic Search」

Ashe-san chants in a whispering voice.

I have received an explanation about this spell before.

It's a spell that measures the target's various data like magic quantity and quality.

The Priests skilled in this magic can also sense the exact position of their target in several kilometers radius.

This time, it's in order to digitize the volume of my magic power.

Magic power readings—It's something like measuring your power level in a battle manga.

A typical Magician has around 10,000 Magic power.

30,000 to 50,000 Magic power is a standard for commanding officers like Ashe-san and Veronica-san.

But, more than the explanation—

Mugyuu, I'm too conscious about the soft touch of her breasts.

It's so comfortable, I'm excited just from the touch.

When I think about Ashe-san's nipples, my fellow starts burning in passion.

The blood is flowing to my lower body for a while now and it's making the symbol in my pants throb intensely.

—Oi, this is bad. This is training.

Although there's no way I could suppress my feelings by telling myself that.

「Tsu.....!」

Ashe-san suddenly leaks out a small voice.

This is bad, did she find out about my erection!?
I was startled for a moment, but she is acting weirdly.

「40,000..... 65,000..... it's still going up.....!?!」

Ashe-san raises her voice while hugging me.
Apparently, it's about the numerical value of my Magic power—

「83,000..... 120,000..... t, that can't be.....!」

Suddenly, the magic circle under our feet starts glowing intensely.
The four decorated pillars, oooooon, keep on howling and rumbling.

「What's, this.....!?!」

The four pillars break in sequence before my surprised eyes.

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

At the same time, Ashe-san separates from me and sinks down on the floor.

Sweat streams down her forehead and cheeks.
Both her shoulders move up and down from her rough breathing.

「A, are you all right, Ashe-san?」

I squat down to Ashe-san worriedly.

「It's my first time seeing such huge Magic power.....」

When her breathing calms down, Ashe-san mutters with an absentminded face.

「An unmeasurable Magic power, how is that possible...」

Ashe-san says while looking at the smashed pillars.

「Unmeasurable.....?」

「There are four pillars in this room, right? Although it just broke..... they are an auxiliary Magic equipment. Magic Perception is a spell that allows practitioner to drain and analyze the Magic power of the target, but the Magic power is too strong and could injure the practitioner.....」

Ashe-san says while looking at me with a wry smile.

I probably also have a dumbfounded expression.

I mean, I didn't understand the explanation at all.

「Let' see, would it be easier if you imagine the practitioner being the device and the target water? Too much water will cause the device to overflow—」

Ashe-san explains again.

Un, I may be able to imagine it this time.

「What happens..... when it overflows?」

「It will have an influence on the practitioners mind, and it will completely destroy it in the worst case scenario」

Ugh, that quite dangerous magic.

「It's okay. That debt was paid by the four pillars. They catch the target's Magic power reducing the burden on the practitioner. But, your Magic power is so large that even the four pillars couldn't stand it..... therefore, they broke」

Ashe-san sighs.

「Is it really that large?(◡_◡) My Magic power」

「.....No wonder you could solo a Steel Dragon」

Ashe-san nods with a wry smile.

Hee, so I am a genius after all.

Tickling my pride is somewhat comfortable.

「In the first place, being able to handle a magic that can defeat an SS class dragon in one hit is extraordinary. According to Roge-san's report, it should be called Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast, right? It's my first time hearing about such spell」

「Ah, I named it myself. Because my magic is self-taught, I named it myself」

Naturally, I named all of my spells.

I only heard the names of generic spells from the knowledgeable villagers, my magic knowledge is at such level.

「Self-taught.....?」

「One day, the name of Flash of Annihilation floated inside my mind..... so I recited the chant and invoked just like that」

「Are you saying that you didn't learn from the Magic Writings – Grimoire!? You, you are able to do such a thing!?!」

Ashe-san is surprised.

「Grimoire?!」

「.....You are not aware of the magic book, because you are self-taught, huh. Then, let me explain the basics」

—The following is the excerpt of what Ashe-san has told me.

All magic in this world was created by super old ancient human beings. High Ancients, a civilization that prospered because of Magic—One day, all of sudden abruptly disappeared.

Only a few traces of their civilization remained. But, among the remains of the ancient civilization, a magic book was found.

Various spells and rituals were recorded there, allowing the present humans to reproduce them.

However, saying that, only a fraction of humans are able to use Magic.

In other words, today's magic is heritage left by the ancient civilization. Therefore, a people like me, who can invent spells on their own are apparently only the fraction of a fraction.

「A sudden super genius—You can say. In addition to unmeasurable Magic power, you can also invent your own spells. As far as I know, the only person in this country who can invent Magic just like you is the Royal Court Magician Dorothea. There won't be more than five people like you on the whole continent」

Ashe-san sighs and adds,

「.....Her Majesty the Queen told me to win this child over and I agree」

She mutters with monolog tone.

N, what does she mean?

「Ashe-sama, I'm coming in!」

The training room's door opens.

A girl in knight clothes rushes over to us.

A girl with freckles and braided hair.

She looks a few years younger than me.

「What is wrong, Mina-san?」

Ashe-san inquires, and the girl answers with a pale face.

「A man has escaped from the royal dungeon and is acting violently in the streets of Capital. There are currently four casualties. The guards are requesting Ashe-san's assistance」

「A jailbreak?」

「It's the man captain arrested yesterday」

The girl knight Mina explains.

「He began acting violently yesterday and today he slipped away from the prison with Magic—」

The man we met before the Welcome Party?

「The man from yesterday? I didn't feel any Magic from him, I didn't think he was a Magician.....」

Ashe-san frowns.

Somewhat—Unrest atmosphere.

「Then, Abel-kun and I shall head to the location. Just in case, inform vice-captain Veronica to stay here, Mina-san. Then, can tell me his exact location?」

Ashe-san says and looks at me.

「Abel-kun, you are going with me, right?」

「..... Yes」

I nod nervously.

My first time fighting as a member of Assault Corps.

Chapter 50 – Confrontation

I rushed together with Ashe-san at the location.

It's a main street with luxurious buildings left and right.
Looks like an upper-class residential area.

The stone paving is covered in blood and collapsed people.
From young to old, even children—

Either way, it's obvious that the man has already snapped.

「Indiscriminating killer..... huh」

I feel sick.

Further on the main street, three people are confronting the criminal.
It seems they already finished evacuation, I don't see any civilians around.

「We the fourth corps, will dispose of this fellow」

「The third corps under the female commander fall back」

「Move, you are in the way」

When the men in the knight clothes look back at us, they frown.

What's with these guys.

Though we rushed over to help, their attitude is horrible.

「Fuu..... Fuu.....」

The criminal walks towards us while breathing heavily.

「Who are you? Why did you do such thing?」

One of the knights from the fourth corps asks the criminal.

「Fuu..... Fuu.....」

Without answering, the man approaches with rough breathing.

「What's your purpose?」

「Fuu..... Fuu.....」

Completely ignored.

「Answer」

Ashe-san says this time.

「..... You are, the woman who arrested me. Eeh, you are really beautiful after all」

The man utters with a broad smile.

Hearing that, the fourth corps became more and more irritated.

「That doesn't matter! Who are you!? Your purpose!?!」

「Fuu..... Fuu.....」

「Answer」

Ashe-san says.

「I was sent by The Great Evil Emperor」

The man answers.

So you are going answer only to the beautiful woman!

「I was ordered to act violently according to my impulse. To let the foolish Aisha Kingdom know what happens when you disobey Evil Empire」

The same as Rado?

To demonstrate to the public what happens when you disobey—
However, to indiscriminately rampage through the Capital is absurd.

I fix my gaze on the man.

At a glance, he looks like an ordinary skinny man.

However, the bizarre red light emitting from the pair of his eyes gives off an ominous feeling.

This guy—the atmosphere is different from yesterday!?

An unpleasant feeling creeps on my spine.

「I won't let you act violently any longer!」

「I will definitely protect the Capital!」

「Opposing the Evil Empire, is our, the Assault Magic Corps' job!」

The knight's from the Fourth Corps scatter.

Although their attitude towards us is terrible, their voice is full of fighting spirit, pride and sense of duty to protect the people of the Capital.

「Bosch, Artega, Let's attack with the Trinity Magic attack Magic Stream!」

「Wait, that guy is—」

The Fourth Corps make their move before I could warn them.

「Blazing Arrow!」

「Thunder Bullet!」

「Violent Wind Blade!」

They create a fire arrow, a lightning bullet, and wind blade in succession—and face the man.

All of their attacks have most likely enough power to completely demolish a small house.

They simultaneously release the magic against the man.

—No, just before that,

「Fuuuuuuuuuuu」

The man exhales deeply.

Something red glitters on his chest at the same time.

What was that—!?

While being dubious, the next moment an explosion from the released magic flashes before my eyes.

「<Ku.....!」

It so dazzling I have to squint my eyes.

A direct hit without a doubt.

A piece of flesh wouldn't remain if a human was hit by that.

Eventually, the light from explosion vanishes—, 「U..... guu.....」

「Uo..... oo.....」

「Ga, wa..... a.....」

The cries of pain came out from the knights of the Fourth Corps.
All of them fall to the ground.

「Eh.....?」

I leak out a voice out of surprise.

They don't seem dead, but it's not light wounds either.
Most likely, all three are not able to fight anymore.

On the other hand, the man who was hit by all three spells is unhurt.
He stands there calmly with a burned hole on his clothes.

There was not any chant, did he use chantless magic?

「No, that man is not using any spells—」

Ashe-san answers my question with a groan.
She turns towards me with a grim expression on her face, 「Stand back, Abel-
kun. I will take him on myself」

「No way, I will fight with you」

「I'm saying that it's too much burden for a new face that lacks experience」

Ashe-san says curtly.

「Captain's orders. Stand back」

「But—」

「..... If it gets dangerous, leave me and escape immediately」

Ashe-san mutters in a small voice and walks towards the man.
Is she perhaps worried about me, so she deliberately used unfriendly tone—?

「So you are my opponent now. Woman」

The man's red eyes shine.

「Good, a beautiful woman after filthy man, how exciting..... kukuku, after I
beat you up, let's enjoy ourselves」

His sick eyes crawl all around Ashe-san's body.

「Knight Order's Assault Magic Third Corps Captain—Ashe Vermillion」

Ashe-san names herself dignifiedly.

「Fuuuuuu!」

The man exhales and spits out invisible energy bullets.

An offensive magic without a chant.

「Obstruct」

However, Ashe-san creates an ice wall with one-word chant and blocks the energy bullets easily.

「Hee..... it seems you are different from those guys」

「..... It seems I can't go easy on you」

Ashe-san and the man change their expressions simultaneously.

At the same time, the ice wall scattered into small pieces.

「If possible I wanted to hold back, but if I hold back I will be killed instead—」

Ashe-san makes a seal in front of her chest.

「Six Blue Pillars of Ice」

When the chant ended, 6 ice pillars form out of thin air and pour down on the man.

「Fu..... uuuuuu.....!?!」

The man jumps back with a surprised expression.

「—Darkness in the sky, show signs. Light in the sky, roar. Old ancestors of the demonic dragon. Fangs of the ancestors」

Meanwhile, Ashe-san finishes another chant.

It seems the pillars were used in order to prepare for this spell.

As expected—She's used to fighting.

「Ice Demonic Dragon's Fangs – Icicle Cannon!」

Ashe-san extends her right hand and a lump of ice sculptured in the form of

dragon soars in the sky.

I can understand just from watching.

Ashe-san's Magic power is sealed inside that lump of ice.

The ice dragon crashes into the man and creates a huge snowy explosion.

I hold my breath.

I suspect that the destructive power far exceeds the combined power of the Fourth Corps' magic.

The white snowstorm slowly clears.

「If possible, I didn't want to kill you, but.....」

Ashe-san mutter is short-lived—

A red light flickered.

「Tsu.....!?!」

Ashe-san's body is blown off at the same time.

「You, you have quite the Magic power. I should say as expected of Magic Corps Captain」

The man's appearance changed.

Chapter 51 – Magic Gem Soldier

「Monster.....!?!」

I groan lightly at the sight of the transformed man.

What the hell, his appearance—

The reddish armor and helmet covering his body remind me of Crustacea. Huge Katana and Wakizashi are sticking out from behind the back of his head and shoulders.

That silhouette somewhat reminds me of a phantom appearing with special effects on television.

「That was quite a spell. If I didn't release my full power it would have been dangerous.....」

The man in red laughs.

「W, why.....? I didn't sense any sign of defensive spell.....!?!」

Ashe-san stands up slowly.

I recall the scene from earlier.

I did not see it very well, but that man certainly didn't use any defensive magic.

Regardless if it was a spell with a chant or without, I would definitely sense a magic that could defend against the power of Ashe-san's magic.

But, there were no such signs.

This guy didn't use any magic, yet he defended against the Magic attack.

「Magic won't work against me」

The man laughs with a twisted face.

「No matter what spell you use, I can Resist against all of them」

「Resist..... You said?」

「Magic Resistance – Resist. Enhances the Magic inside your body in order to negate Magic attacks, or possibly even reflect them」

Ashe-san answers to my mutter.

I see.

When the Fourth Corps attacked him, he immediately reflected it back at them, just like he did to Ashe-san.

「But, my attack was Advanced Magic. A vast amount of Magic power would be necessary to resist it..... Which is impossible even for me」

「That is so. But, I am able to resist up to 100,000 Magic power」

Oioi..... As expected, that's too much for a bluff.

Assuming that I'm an exception, Assault Magic Corps captain's should have at least around 30,000-50,000 Magic power.

That is already numerical value far beyond impossible.

「Nonsense. You are just a petty robber」

Ashe-san seems to also judge that he is bluffing.

I fix my gaze at the man with a fierce expression.

「I'm not a robber. I'm Magic Gem Solder Exceed, Prototype No.1—Giira」

Fuu, the man gives his name while gasping for air.

「Ex..... ceed?」

Not to mention me, Ashe-san also probably hears something like that for the first time.

「Magic is the product of talent. But, the great Evil Emperor figured out a technique to convert talentless humans into first-class Magicians」

Giira proclaims with songs of praise.

「It's a conversion of mental energy into Magic power. The higher the conversion efficiency is, or the larger the mental energy is the more Magic will one obtain」

Giira explains fluently.

What's with this fellow, he can speak well all of sudden.

No, perhaps that's his real character?

「Conversion efficiency is particularly important. If the efficiency is high, the Magic power will become that huge」

「Hee, is that so?」

「..... You, you are from Magic Corps yet you don't know?」

Giira glares at me.

「It's rudimentary knowledge, you know?」

「I, I knew that! I knew that very well!」

I retort in panic.

..... I may have said too much.

「Oh, well. Let me continue」

Giira says.

「His Majesty the Emperor has produced 37 Magic Gems. This device converts mind energy into a Magic power nearly at the rate of 100%」

「Nearly 100%..... you said?」

Ashe-san groans.

「Even for a talented Magician, conversion at 30% rate is the limit. But, thanks to the gem buried inside my body, I far exceeded that limit and was reborn as a genius Magician. I, who was originally a worthless farmer!」

Fuu, fuu, Giira laughs while breathing heavily.

Ah, I see.

I can understand this fellow's feelings little bit.

A poor farmer obtains tremendous Magic power—
It's similar to my situation.

Of course, many people don't understand how much it hurts to have power, that you can't use.

I don't intend to understand it either.

「When I saw you yesterday, you were just an ordinary commoner without any Magic power. How, all of sudden.....?」

「I have suppressed my Magic power. I have lowered the rate of conversion efficiency close to zero percent. I had to be cautious of the high Magic power owner in the Capital. Therefore, I used camouflage on purpose」

Giira snorts at Ashe-san's question.

「I had a hard time. It's hard suppressing such strong Magic power」

That reminds me, this fellow resisted Ashe-san's magic yesterday. Was it a glimpse of the power he couldn't hold back?

If that's the case, if this fellow's Magic returned back to 100%—
The muscles around my spine twitch.

「It takes about half a day to restore the conversion efficiency back to 100%. Well, because I finally regained my power, I broke out of the jail and went on a rampage. Just as I was ordered to by His Imperial Majesty」

「..... I see, I finally understand」

Ashe-san forms a seal in front of her chest again.

「With your identity. I absolutely can't hold back!」

She says and starts a new incantation.

「Icicle—」

「Slow!」

But, before that, Giira casually swings his right hand.

Vun.....!

He creates a magic resembling a wind blade.
He creates Advanced level wind Magic without a chant.
His target is Ashe-san—he feigns and attacks me.

「Tsk」

I invoke a chantless defensive spell—,

「I won't let you!」

Ashe-san interrupts the attack.
I activate my magic too early.

「Shi.....」

Fresh blood falls.

「Ashe-san」

I hurriedly hold up collapsing Ashe-san.

「Why—」

Intense regret wells up.

I delayed my spell because of her unexpected action.

If I invoked my spell one step faster, I could protect Ashe-san.

「It's captain's duty..... to protect subordinates.....」

Ashe-san groans painfully.

I frown unintentionally.

The side of her knight clothes is cruelly ripped and stained with blood.

At least she was able to avoid fatal a wound thanks to my late defensive spell.

Nevertheless, she still received a considerable damage.

Ashe-san completely lost color from her face.

「Light of Healing – Cure Grade」

I touch Ashe-san's bloody side with my right hand.

The green light escaping from my hand fixes Ashe-san's skin piece by piece.

—However, she won't recover immediately.

Although it's magic, it's not omnipotent.

My healing magic only speeds up target's natural healing power.

The important thing is to heal the small wounds as quickly as possible.

The healing speed is limited by the physical strength.

My huge Magic power is completely unrelated.

It will take a while until Ashe-san completely recovers.

Most likely several dozens of minutes possibly, even longer—

「..... After I finish」

I remove my hand from Ashe-san.

Because I let the magic continue, the green light stays and keeps on healing the Ashe-san's wounds.

Though the slow speed is irritating.

「Ashe-san, please take a rest」

「No.....! Leave me and run away. Magic attacks won't work against that fellow. Inform other units and prepare the countermeasures.....」

Ashe-san glares at me while painfully gasping for breath.

「There's no way I could leave you behind, right?」

「Don't behave like a child. Rather than me, think about how to beat this guy with other members」

Ashe-san instructions are clear-headed.

「That's your mission. If you are defeated here, there would be no one to tell the others about this guy's abilities」

I can't argue about that.

Certainly, Ashe-san is correct.

However, I—

「You will fail as knight if you abandon your mission, Abel-kun」

Still, I'm fine with that.

「There won't be any problems if I defeat this guy right here, right?」

I stand up slowly.

「Don't be conceited. Magic won't work on him. Even if you are able to defeat a Steel Dragon, you can't find someone who's immune to Magic」

I hear Ashe-san call me out when I start walking towards Giira 「Stop right here, Abel-kun」

「Please, wait for me over there」

I speak without turning back.

I will protect Ashe-san and defeat that guy—

It's the only thing I can think about right now.

Chapter 52 – Natural Genius vs. Artificial Genius

「Defeat? You? Defeat me?」

Giira ridicules.

「A captain class didn't leave even a scratch on me, you know? What a small fry like you can accomplish?」

「..... Ashe-san, please wait for a little」

I ignore Giira's words and talk to Ashe-san in the back.

「After I defeat that guy, I will immediately take you to see the doctor」

After saying so, I fix my eyes on Giira once again.

My entire body is hot.

My blood seems to be boiling.

Is it the anger from Ashe-san getting hurt?

Or is it exhilaration of battle?

Or is it both—I don't know myself.

Even though I was full of fear when I faced a magician for the first time in the village.

I feel the fear of fighting fading away with each battle.

Of course, I have a great confidence in my own abilities.

Not only that—I have got used to it at unbelievably quickly.

The battlefield.

「What are those eyes? Are you angry?」

Giira laughs at me.

「Although I was certain that you would beg for your life」

「Like hell! I will teach you proper etiquette for bullying our Captain」

「Fun, did you perhaps—fell for that Captain? She's certainly a beauty」

「Ah yes, to the point I regret that she's married」

..... Why am I having a conversation with an enemy!?

「Rather, aren't you interested because she's married?」

「Somewhat..... No, you are right」

「Ou, so you understand. It's a pity that you are knight of this kingdom」

Giira laughs happily.

..... Hey, this isn't time for conversation, me!

I tsukkomi'd for the second time in my heart.

Maa, if I can talk like this, it shows that I'm calm.

At least, I'm not afraid of him right now.

「Anyway..... I will defeat you」

「Just try it! You don't have any means to defeat me, who can negate every spell!」

Giira brags.

Fuu, the atmosphere finally turned battle-like.

Although—Honestly, I don't have any strategy.

No matter how much he is resistant to magic, he wouldn't be able to resist the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast—I think.

But, if I fire that here, the Capital would burn down.

If I'm not careful, the Capital will burn down by my hand before the Empire even comes.

If it's a big target like the Steel Dragon I can angle my attack in order to prevent damage to the surroundings, but that is not possible with a human-sized target.

Now then, what to do—

「What's wrong? If you won't come I will!」

Giira raises his both hands with a loud shout.

Ah, I was still in the middle of my thoughts!

As expected the opponent didn't wait.

「Fuuuuuu!」

Giira swings both his hands while exhaling, Gou!

It creates a huge tornado which quickly approaches me.

A chantless wind spell?

The surrounding buildings are blended to pieces like in the mixer and then they completely vanish.

Nearly Natural disaster class power.

「Shield of Absorption – Void Sphere!」

I immediately cast defensive magic.

A defensive magic which absorbs the opponents magic attack and completely abolishes it.

With this, I can reduce the damage to the surroundings—

「—What!?!」

The dome-shaped barrier disappointingly scatters as soon as the tornado approaches it.

The flaw of this defensive magic is the limit of energy it can absorb.

It seems that Giira's magic exceeded that limit.

It's destructive energy is more than I expected.

「Ku..... Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere!」

I cast a different type of defensive magic.

Precisely, a narrow escape—

The tornado that destroyed everything it touched, is immediately repelled the moment it touches the Magic shield I created.

The fierce wind rages in the surroundings.

Ashe-san and the knights of the Fourth Corps are protected by the defensive magic I invoked.

However, the road, buildings, roadside trees, everything breaks, splits and scatters into little fragments.

Eventually, the tornado vanishes, leaving only debris of buildings—The

buildings were completely in ruins.

..... People who lived there, sorry.

I turn for the counterattack while apologizing in my heart.

「Blue Light Sphere – Flasher Bomb!」

I fire a small blue light which formed on my right hand.

It's a spell which creates a small-scale explosion on touch.

It doesn't have the power to destroy a quarter of the city like Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast does, but it can shatter a whole building into pieces.

With that guy's defenses, he won't die, but he will suffer a large damage. This time, I will properly restrict him, so he won't be able to escape again.

The blue light hits Giira and sparks an explosion—
In a moment,

「Fu, oo」

The surroundings start glowing red with Giira's shout. The red glow radiating on his helmet and armor spreads and easily scatters the explosion produced by the blue light.

「It didn't work.....!?!」

Well, this is surprising.
The resistances of this guy is far higher than I imagined.

「Useless. Did you think I would take damage from a spell of that level?」

「Lightning Whip!」

This time, I produce a whip enveloped in bright light and restrict Giira's entire body.

「I told you that it's useless!」

However, just like before, Giira's body starts emitting a red glow and the whip vanishes.

「Fuuuuu」

Giira starts attacking me with a barrage of wind magic.

I defend with Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere and counterattack when I find a gap.

「Fighting Spirit Ball – Aura Bullet!」

A shining golden sphere,

「Green Light Attack – Fist Ray!」

A green wind bullet,

「Three Pillars of Destruction – Calamity Delta!」

Blue lances pour down from three sides.

Firing one after another, I don't give him a chance to counterattack.

However, that plan,

「Useless, useless!」

Giira armor glows in a red light. He didn't suffer a single scratch.

「Absolute Resistance – Resist, huh.....」

How troublesome.

As expected, I won't be able to defeat him while paying attention to surroundings.

I don't have any magic that could restrain him while paying attention to surroundings.

A spell of Flash of Annihilation grade is needed—

「Magic doesn't work against me. Didn't I tell you so from the beginning?」

Giira ridicules me.

「With this precious gem, I'm invincible. The world's best genius Magician」

A dazzling light glows from his chest.

That thing is buried inside his chest—It have forgotten its official name because it was too long, but—A gem, huh?

A precious gem with nearly maximum conversion efficiency, a precious gem which can turn ordinary man into a super magician—

I recall Giira's words from before.

In other words, the gem raises his Magic power to utmost limits, maximalizing his Resist.

「..... Then, If I break that」

A sudden enlightenment.

If I destroy that.....!

Chapter 53 – Magic Bullet

If I destroy that—

I fix my eyes on the red glow emitting from Giira's chest.

The thing that grants that fellow a Magic power exceeding 100,000 is that gem.

If that's the case, then if I destroy that gem, all of his magic will disappear.

However, how do I destroy it is the problem.

I tried to drown him with my inferior spells earlier, but every one of them was erased or repulsed by his Resist.

Having said that, using the Flash of Annihilation is out of the question since it would set the whole Capital ablaze.

A spell with enormous destructive power and narrow explosion range— I don't have such spell in stock.

「It's time to end it. You know understand that you can't hurt me with your magic, right?」

Giira swings his right hand towards me.

A pale green light dwells in his palm.

「Rest assured. I will let that woman live」

He looks at Ashe-san behind me with indecent eyes.

「It would be a pity to kill her, she's a good woman. Once her wounds heal, I will violate her thoroughly..... Kukuku」

「—Like I'd let you do that」

I grind my teeth.

「Fuuuuu, die!」

Giira exhales and releases the green spell.

The light in the air condensate and charges towards me like a spear.

「That is—!?!」

The moment I see that fellows Magic Spear, something flashes in my mind.

I deflect Giira's magic with 『Shield of Protection – Aegis Sphere』 and jump backwards.

「Tsk, you defended against that」

I ignore Giira who is clicking his tongue and start concentrating.

..... Can you do it, me?

I talk to myself.

No, it's not whether I can do it or not.

I will do it.

In order to protect Ashe-san—

「The golden eyes which pierce the sky. Spiral Blade. Crystal of Fresh Blood」

I start chanting the most destructive magic I have in stock, the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

My extended right hand starts emitting a bright light.

The brightness of the dazzling bluish light increases.

「W, what, your Magic power—!?!」

Giira raises his voice in surprise.

Giira likes surprises.

He sensed the magnitude of my Magic power.

「To exceed me in Magic power..... im, impossible, that can't be possible.....」

「Spinning Light. Twinkling Darkness」

A bluish light gathers around my hand.

Releasing a vast amount of Magic power that even I can't measure—That is the principle behind the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

However—,

「B, but..... if you release that much energy, not just me, the whole area will explode! Are you planning to ruin the Captial in exchange for me, you bastard!」

Giira shouts.

That right, I can't use the Flash of Annihilation here.

Lukewarm sweat streams down my cheek.

My heart quickens and my body starts feeling the strain.

I beg you, work properly—

While praying in my heart,

「Sharpen. Pierce the point. Further than the point」

I have added arrange into the chant.

When I saw Giira's spell a little while ago, I got an idea.

That I could try doing the same with my Flash of Annihilation.

The moment I had that idea, a new incantation popped in my mind.

The same way when I learnt the Flash of Annihilation.

「Sharpen. Magic Bullet」

This fellow is a Flash of Annihilation condensed into a bullet.

A bullet that can pierce anything.

Its name is—

「Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere – Photon Bullet!」

I release the light that gathered around my right hand.

The bluish light charges straight in line while drawing a spiral in the air.

The explosion of the condensed energy in the Magic Bullet shouldn't spread so much like the explosion of Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast.

The atmosphere leaks out creaking noises.

It's the proof of Magic Bullet exceeding the speed of sound.

In an instant, the Magic Bullet pierces through Giira's armor.

And even the gem buried in his chest.

「A..... ga, ah.....!」

Giira falls down with a short groan.

I stiffen at the sight of the Magic Bullet continuing after piercing Giira.

The bluish light suddenly soars into the sky while drawing a spiral.

Dooooo.....n!

It flies high in the sky and explodes in a dazzling light.

Yoshi, it seems that I'm able to control its trajectory of my own free will. Though the speed is way too fast, so I need some adjustments—

「A..... uu.....」

Hearing groaning, I return my gaze towards Giira. The red armor and helmet on Giira's body starts transforming into small pieces, then completely disappears in the air.

Giira's whole body convulses. It seems that he barely survived.

Which reminds me, didn't Ashe-san say『I didn't want to kill you if possible』?

I approach Giira.

With his precious gem broken, he's just your average Joe. An ordinary human being without any Magic power.

「Light of Healing – Cure Grade」

I heal wounds on Giira's chest with healing magic.

「Y, you.....」

「Captain's orders」

I wryly smile at the groaning Giira.

I create tentacles using the Invisible Tentacle – Tentacle Mist spell and restrict Giira's movements.

My first job as a member of Assault Magic Corps. Apprehension of Magic Gem Soldier Exceed Prototype No. 1 Giira—

「You did well, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san approaches me from the side. Although the wound doesn't seem to be completely healed, she can already move around.

「In order to not let escape him this time, we will put him on the lowest floor of the dungeon with a heavy surveillance. We must get information on the Empire from him」

「I'm sorry, you got injured because of me—」

The cruelly ripped clothes on Ashe-san's side and the blood dripping from it looks pitiful.

「I just selfishly wanted to protect you. Even though Abel-kun was able to protect himself」

Ashe-san smiles.

「My body moved on its own..... I'm sorry」

「No, that—」

I shook my head.

I shook it many times.

「Thank you very much」

This person wholeheartedly tried to save my life for the cost of hers. I'm thankful for that fact above all.

「It should be me saying thanks」

I return a smile to the laughing Ashe-san.

「But, right..... I want to show you my gratitude properly」

Ashe-san whispers to my ear.

「Won't you come over to my house tomorrow?」

She lightly blows breath on my neck.

「Eh」

I stare back at Ashe-san's sudden proposal.

Smiling Ashe-san is really beautiful after all. Dignified and elegant.

The excitement from battle vanished immediately. Just from staring at her, my heart starts beating bittersweetly.

Gratitude—

What on Earth would that be?

Chapter 54 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 1 ❄

Next day after work, I have been invited to Ashe-san’s home.

By the way, it seems that her husband-san skips from town to town because of his work and rarely comes back home.

Because it wouldn’t look good to invite young man during her husband’s absence through the front door, she secretly lets him in from the back entrance like she did last time.

As soon as we finished work, she quickly guided me here, still in the knight clothes.

I was not able to suppress the increasing beating of my heart when coming in through the back entrance.

..... I feel like I’m doing something really bad.

Rather, will it turn out like last time?

Nono, that can’t be.

This time, Ashe-san was speaking to me in a businesslike manner, not like before.

The last time felt like a one day affair.

I must not think deeply.

The partner is a married woman.

Surely, such an erotic event won’t happen, she will only normally thank me.

..... I, it’s not like I’m expecting such development!

It’s true!

I wonder why my lower part of the body feels strange while thinking.

I entered Ashe-san’s room while suffering from mental anguish.

「You did really well yesterday, Abel-kun. Let me thank you as the captain of Third Corps again」

Ashe-san deeply bowed to me after closing the door.

「T, thank you」

I feel somewhat ticklish, I became embarrassed.

I will get embarrassed if you thank me so much.

In addition, she's an older woman and my superior at work.

「Giira is locked in the lowest part of the dungeon. Although without the gem he is just an ordinary man—the opponent is from the Empire, we don't know what hidden powers he may still have. The appointed interrogator should be able to get some information about the Empire」

Ashe-san continues reporting in a businesslike manner.

「This is embarrassing to say as the captain, but we wouldn't be able to subdue Giira without you. No, I and the knights of the Fourth Corps would have died at that place. Your Magic is real wonderful」

「N, no, that.....」

「Please, keep polishing that power and help even more people. You have saved me. Not only as a captain, but also like an individual, I would like to thank you from the bottom of my heart」

Ashe-san thanks me again.

She respectfully bows.

「A, hahaha.....」

I don't what expression to make.

I have been overpraised since a while ago.

Isn't this the first time since I was born to be praised so much?

In my previous life, even in the present life—

My back feels somewhat itchy.

「If I praised you in public, people may think that I'm favoring you. I had to trouble you to come to my home instead」

Ah, what. So that was the reason?

As expected—No ero development.

Such disappointment, such bad luck.

「—That was actually only half of my gratitude. The real gratitude is different」

Ashe-san approaches me while smiling.

「Real gratitude?」

「Ara, you won't understand unless I say it?」

Eh, before I could think, Ashe-san seized my lips.

She pushed her hot, wet and charming lips against mine.

I instantly felt like melting.

O, oioi, it's really the ero development!?

The expectations and the sudden lewd development rapidly make me excited.

「Mu, uu..... chiyu」

Ashe-san moves her body closer while kissing me.

When she reached both her hands behind my back in order to hug me, her soft chest started rubbing against mine.

Even our lower parts rubbed as if seeking each other.

「N, fu..... o.....」

It's like my lower part of the body remembers that melting pressure and forces me to gasp loudly.

Ashe-san's fingers touch my crotch through my pants.

A new sweet, numbing feeling falls on my penis because of Ashe-san's finger pressure.

「T, that, Ashe-san.....?」

I stare at Ashe-san dumbfoundedly after the kiss ends.

「My gratitude」

The married magician smiles.

「Of course, you will most likely receive some kind of medal from the Knight Order. But, separately from that, my personal thanks」

I quickly gulp.

Last time, even today.

She tempts me, then instantly returns to her businesslike manner.

And now again—

I really can't read this person.

But, to be able to spend time with such Ashe-san, is unbearably pleasant.

「With my meager body. That is if it's to Abel-kun's liking—」

Far from liking—

There's nothing better than this.

「I'm happy, desu.....!」

I spit out from my dry throat.

「Fufu, you have already stiffened so much」

Ashe-san lightly pecks my lips and smiles teasingly.

「B, because, Ashe-san is..... so..... uu, ku, fu.....u」

The pressure on her fingers increases and my penis inside my trousers starts feeling even more comfortable.

She's good, as expected.

「I will let you feel even more comfortable than the last time」

Ashe-san eyes mysteriously brighten up.

Even I—

I stretch my arm towards Ashe-san's waist.

I roll up her knight's skirt and expose the shorts underneath.

「Ya..... a」

Ashe-san leaks a shy voice while kissing me.

It's purple today, huh.

Her bewitching white thighs create a fascinating contrast with her purple panties.

When my finger crawls on crotch, kuchiyu, a faint wet sound resounds. I slowly increase pressure and stimulate her female genitals.

「Ya, wait..... n, fuah, n!?!」

Ashe-san leaks unusually surprised voice at my sudden counterattack.

I increase the force behind my fingertips without minding.

I press on her petals through the thin cloth.

I can feel the hotness of her labia over the cloth.

My fingers slide around the thin cloth.

I increase the pressure little by little.

I delicately change the pressure of my fingertips while watching my partner's facial expressions.

「A..... chi, wait, good..... n, kuu.....」

Ashe-san's expression appears to be confused.

The suffocating moans escaping from her lips are sexy.

I bring my face closer to Ashe-san's and seize her lips.

「Fu, muuu!? N, gu..... chiyu..... uu.....」

Ashe-san's eyes open wide.

I screw my tongue in while coveting her lips.

Excited from the intense kiss, our genitals rub against each other.

It was silent for a while.

Only breathing echoed through the room.

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

After kissing for a long time we separate and Ashe-san starts gasping for air.

The proof of the hot passionate kiss is the transparent saliva falling down from her mouth.

「Fuu, even though I wanted to thank you. You made me feel much more pleasant」

A certain passion glittered in her drowsy eyes.

She gently slides her hand under the skirt.

Guchiyu, it made a wet sound.

She probably went under the shorts and touched herself directly.

If it makes sounds like these, she's probably even wetter than I imagined.

「Did you hear? I got wet so much because of your touch」

Ashe-san whispers in a mysterious tone.

「But, Abel-kun too—」

She glances at my crotch.

It's pointing up, swelled inside my pants, trying to get out.

「Throbbing so much. Ah, irresistible」

Ashe-san leaked a sigh full of desire, then she kneeled before me.

That brave and gallant captain of the knights, respectfully waits in front of me, waiting to service my penis.

At last, Ashe-san's real 『Gratitude』 is beginning—

My blood boils with the expectations and the feeling of conquest.

Chapter 55 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 2 ❄

After Ashe-san kneeled before she, she took off the belt of my pants. Kacha, kacha, the metallic sounds are raising my feelings of expectation.

Ah, quickly—。

Goosebumps are all over my legs.

After the belt is removed, Ashe-san takes my trousers and underwear down with both her hands.

「U..... ah」

The fresh air lands on my waist area.

Exposing my most embarrassing place to the opposite sex creates a mysteriously pleasant feeling on my back muscles.

When the pants fell on the floor, my fully exposed symbol jumped vigorously up and down like a spring.

Of course, it has been fully erect since a while ago.

「How lively」

Ashe-san praises me while staring at my genitals.

「Let me have a taste」

She gently moves her graceful hands in vertical motion on my pipe. Half of my rod is covered by her warm hands.

「N.....」

Ashe-san’s face approaches my crotch with a sigh of admiration.

She blows the wind on my glans.

Mysterious feeling runs through my spine at the joy of getting a blowjob.

「Wa, u..... mu」

Ashe-san opens her lips in O-shape and swallows the head of my meat stick. She twirls her tongue around my glans and licks the discharged pre-cum.

「Ku, uu..... oo.....!」

A weak electric current runs to the tip of my tailbone.

Jupo, zuchiyu, jupuuuuuu.....!

The saliva was making noises because of my overswelling thing coming in and out of Ashe-san's mouth.

The pleasant feeling of the warm water on my meat stick gradually spreads to my whole waist.

「Uaa..... Ashe-san, feels so good..... desu.....」

I raise my voice at the skillful technique of a married woman.

A slimy tongue climbs all over my glans and gently strokes it.

It's a tongue that knows man's weaknesses very well.

The insides of her cheeks get narrower and the pressure on my dick increases.

「Ooo..... fu, a..... oo, fu」

I desperately try to keep standing on my weakening legs.

The pleasure from her amazing lips keeps increasing.

Ashe-san extends her graceful hand between my crotch while continuing the fellatio.

「N, chiyu..... so, thick..... so heavy.....」

Ashe-san spits out my stick and brings a rain of kisses on it while touching my testicles.

「Ah, even though you released so much before, so much has already accumulated.....」

She gently massages them, then she switches the target of the kisses from my penis to my testicles.

Chuuu, she sucks the skin so much it lengthened which made my genitals tremble.

Furthermore, she smoothly moves around my testicles with the tip of her pink tongue.

「Chiyu, u..... everything, that accumulated..... n, jiyu..... I will let you..... let it

out..... re, roo」

「Ku..... ooo..... fu, o.....」

A generous wave of pleasure runs from the pit of my stomach to the tailbone.

The insides of my testicles seems to be flaring up.

This is the first time since I was born my testicles were caressed in a mouth.

「Why, does it feel so..... g, good.....!? Uo.....!」

Is such place also a sensitive spot—I felt mysterious shivering around my backbone while feeling surprised.

After Ashe-san licked my testicles clean, her tongue returned back on my symbol.

Zuru, zuru, she swallows it up the root.

「Chiyu, jiyu, ruuu..... mu, gu..... uu」

Ashe-san's deepthroat intensifies.

「Ua, am, amaz..... numbing..... ah, Ashe-san..... so good.....!」

The fact that she swallowed my entire symbol and even licked my testicles makes my passion burn hot like magma.

「Feeling so good..... chiyu, Abel-ku..... me too, can't get enough.....」

Ashe-san says without pausing. She reaches with her fingers towards her crotch.

Although she was stroking herself through her shorts, it seems she gradually got irritated by it and put her hand in the shorts.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, the noise of her masturbation intensifies.

It's my first time watching woman masturbating.

I see, women masturbate this way.

A mysterious color of impression fills me.

Such a mysterious scene sets my waist on fire.

「Fu, uu..... let's become, comfortable..... together.....?」

Ashe-san doesn't slack at all while doing fellatio and masturbation.

She nimbly uses her tongue, narrows her cheeks and applies two pleasant pressures on my penis.

Masturbating during fellatio—the voltage of my pleasure keeps on increasing while watching the sexy married woman.

「Wa, yes, I really..... uaa, feel like melting, desu.....!」

My hard penis is throbbing inside her slimy mouth.

A feeling of ejaculation gradually sinks in my brain. It seems I am reaching my limit faster than I thought.

「Mu, reroo..... n, good..... like always, anytime..... chiyu, pa..... let it out..... nn」

It seems Ashe-san sensed the rise in my excitement and sped up her technique.

The increased speed caused a striking friction, creating a sweet numbing feeling.

Already, the limit.

Jiyuruuu, I reached the limit from Ashe-san's skilled sucking. My lower part of the body starts convulsing.

Noises escape from my mouth and Ashe-san spits out my dick from her mouth.

「Kuaaa, coming! I'm coming..... u.....!」

The friction caused me to reach the fatal point and I erupted at the core. Semen gushes out from the tip of my glans.

Byuru, dobyuruuuuuuuuuuu!

I became absentminded at the new unique feeling of refreshment. Ah, I leak out a small sigh.

「Kyaa..... n!? So, hot..... aun, more, e..... com more..... e」

Ashe-san raises a sweet voice while bathing in a large amount of semen pouring on her face.

The fingers in her shorts keep moving.

She kept on masturbating even while I was shooting at her face.

「Oo..... still, coming..... uu.....!」

It doesn't have to be said that I'm still releasing without signs of stopping.

Doku, doku, dokuuuuu!

I grab my throbbing dick with one hand and aim towards Ashe-san, pouring semen on her face to my heart's content.

Looking at the married woman covered in my sperm, the feeling of conquest is unbearable.

Moreover, Ashe-san herself desired it and happily catches it with her face.

When I poured the last drop on her face, Ashe-san leaks「Ah.....」sigh of admiration.

Jiyupu, Ashe-san pulls out fingers from her shorts.

Her slender fingers are covered in slimy, transparent liquid.

「Fuu, I also got so excited.....」

She stares at her fingers wet from her liquids and lets out a small sigh.

Then, Ashe-san slowly stood up.

「N..... strong taste」

Ashe-san mutters after licking the sperm near her mouth.

After confirming that she is satisfied with my taste, I immersed myself in the lingering pleasure.

Chapter 56 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 3 ❄

As expected, licking off all the sperm on her face would be impossible, so Ashe-san went away for a little and returned with neatly clean face.

「How was it? Have you felt at least a little of my gratitude?」

After wiping my sperm off her face, she looks more and more beautiful.

「A little—」

I choked on words from excitement.

There can’t be a better reward than this.

My passion that settled down is ignited again after seeing Ashe-san’s mysterious smile.

The depths of my abdomen seems to be boiling.

My symbol quickly swells up thanks to the hot blood gathering in it.

「Ashe-san, I..... can’t, endure anymore.....!」

I push Ashe-san down on the bed.

She seized the initiative last time.

Having sex with an older married woman leading is not bad.

But, I want to take the lead this time.

I want her to surrender to me—

The instinctive desire of conquest sprouts inside me.

I cover Ashe-san’s body on the flaring up impulse.

「An.....」

With a drunk expression of surprise and delight, Ashe-san leaks out a light sound.

It’s the same soft, amazing body from the other day.

「To push me down so suddenly, you are surprisingly enthusiastic」

Ashe-san says spitefully while being pinned down by me.
She looks at me with an expression that says: Let's see what you've got.

「It's alright, I will make you more comfortable than the last time」

Her straight temptation completely shakes with my reason.

「Here I go, Ashe-san」

I place my turtle head towards the wet secret entrance.
Jukuu, the vaginal juices spill and a bittersweet scent drifts over to my nose.

「Ah, quickly Abel-kun..... come with all your might.....」

Ashe-san invites me with whispering voice.

「..... Ooo.....!」

I push my hips forward while giving a soundless war cry.
I break apart the hot petals and invade the wet interior.

「Ku..... uuu.....!」

The touch of the hot vagina transmitted to my penis and I lightly groan.

Hot as ever and mysteriously slimy as before.
I don't have the composure to insert it slowly.
I pierce to the most deepest part in one breath.

「All the way in at once.....! A, Abel-kun's thing inside me..... clogging me up.
It's going to burst..... fuu」

Ashe-san gasps while patting her stomach.
As if deliberately trying to touch my penis settled near her womb.

I stop all movement and immerse myself in the lingering feelings of insertion.
I can't get enough of the warmth surrounding my meat rod.

Women's insides are so warm, so hot—
The thrill of joy and excitement rises within my chest.

「I'm going to move, Ashe-san」

I grab Ashe-san's slender legs and begin moving my hips with all my might.

「A..... fuu, n.....! Ah, so, violent..... n, fu..... kuwa」

Ashe-san's seductive voice is mixed with screams.

I pull out to the entrance, then push forward up to her womb.

「..... A, fa..... so deep..... uu.....! So good, Abel-ku..... n」

Ashe-san's eyebrows relax and she lightly moans.

Our bodies bounced on the bed like springs.

I don't make her surrender with my technique, but with my powerful piston strikes instead.

Zuchiyu, guchiyu..... jiyu, juyupu.....!

I restlessly attack this mature married woman's secret hole.

Many creases climb all over my dick when I insert and pull out.

「Haa, haa, waa.....」

I continue thrusting my piston with all my energy while heavily breathing.

As expected, one would tire out after thrusting so intensely for a while.

But, the feelings of pleasure dispel my fatigue.

I consecutively attack Ashe-san's hole with strong thrusts.

「Ya..... yaaa!? Why, are you lasting so long..... n, even stronger now.....!? Ah, waun」

Ashe-san's facial expression gradually turns surprised.

Far from looking tired, it seems she wants me to go even stronger with her hips swaying left and right.

If that's the case, I as a man, am more honored to do so.

Even stronger, more intense.

I just grind her earnestly with nothing else in mind.

「Wh, what's, this.....!? N, kua..... an, aun, like th, this..... first time, e.....!」

Ashe-san says with trembling voice while her silky white body shakes under me.

A strong feeling of conquest wells up within me when I look at her.

The words "first time" are sending me into a frenzy, I'm like a possessed by a devil.

Ashe-san is making such a face just before me.

The instinctive sense of superiority stimulates me, which makes me raise the speed of my pitching.

「Ah, amazing..... a thick one, inside me..... again and again, pierces me..... fuah, an.....」

Ashe-san looks up at me while moaning.

「Nee, are you feeling good, Abel-kun? Do I, as a woman..... n, kua..... satisfy, you.....? An.....」

「Let alone satisfaction, I'm feeling far beyond that.....!」

I strongly nod while increasing the power of my pitching even further.

Of course, this is not flattery.

Ashe-san's tightness, the pressure, the slimy flesh walls, everything feels exquisite.

An electric current of pleasure shots to my brain with every insert and pull. Besides, every time I insert and pull, Ashe-san's mature meat pot tightens around me more and more and the pressure on my dick increases.

The creases climb all over my cock as if remembering its shape.

「More than before, more..... kuuuu, again..... tightening..... uu」

I let out a hollow voice while feeling the time of ejaculation coming.

The quick movements of my hips gradually disappear and they instead become more rhythmic.

I embrace Ashe-san's upper body in a trance.

Chapter 57 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 4 ❄

Her milk hills full of elasticity comfortably push against my chest.
Her supple arms and her smooth back seemingly stick to my arms.

I suck on Ashe-san’s lips while embracing her upper body.

「Nnnn, chiyu, jiyuuu..... ngu, muuu」

I break in through her lips and screw my tongue in.

「Fu, muu.....!? Chiyu, nchiyu..... mu, rero..... o」

I immediately twirl around Ashe-san’s tongue without delay.

We mutually suck our lips, intertwine our tongues and fill our mouths with saliva.

The sense of unity between our mouths is unbearable.

I rampage through her entire wet and slimy mouth.

While deep kissing her to the point of violence, I keep forcefully thrusting my hips.

My whole body is drenched in sweat in no time.

Guchiyuguchiyuguchiyu, a series of lewd sounds is playing around the room.

「..... U, oooo..... n, guoo.....」

I remove my lips and pant while thrusting my hips.

「Haa, an..... chiyu..... a, nn..... mu, chiyu..... more, more..... o.....!」

Ashe-san embraces my back with both of her hands and pours kisses on the side of my neck while moaning.

My meat stick hugged by the slippery wet flesh walls has already exceeded its limit.

I could just barely hold my exploding lust back.

「Haa, haa, Ashe-san’s, insides..... u, aah, amaz..... ing.....!」

It feels so good.

It feels too good.

My dick is throbbing inside Ashe-san's small and hot secret hole.
As expected, I can't endure any more—

「Yaa..... ah, are you close to coming.....? Fu, waa..... aun, me, too.....」

It seems that Ashe-san's body under me is too at the limit.
The sweet fragrance coming out of her white smooth body drenched with beads of sweat further increased.

Wrapped in the female's sugary scent, I continuously strike forcefully.

「Aaah, so deep..... reaching, that deep.....! I, I..... n, ku..... not good, coming!
comiiiiiiing!」

That moment, a violent wave surged on my meat rod.

Ashe-san reached her limit.

Gyuu her vagina squeezes my penis and causes me to reach climax one step after Ashe-san.

「Guuu, uaa, oo..... me too, coming.....! Ku, oooo!」

The moment a bittersweet numbing electric current hits my glans, I pull out from Ashe-san's hot, slimy vagina.

Indeed, by a hair's breadth—

A cloudy white semen is released right after pulling out.

「Fu, ah..... n..... oo..... kuu, coming.....!」

I'm intoxicated with the comfortable sensation around the tip of the glans.

Dokudokudoku a loud sound of surging can be heard.

I draw a second parabola with my semen and spray up to Ashe-san's small breasts.

Biyuku, biyuku, I shoot my offsprings at Ashe-san's abdomen without reserve.
When I fire the last of the load, Ashe-san's legs shiver.

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

I gasp for breath after the ejaculation ends.

「You released so much..... smells amazing.....」

Ashe-san suffocatingly sighs after smelling my inexperienced semen.

A transparent liquid is dripping from her hole which is slightly open because of my invasion.

「Fuu, to think I would come earlier than someone younger than me. It's somehow frustrating」

「Ashe-san.....」

「It felt really good, Abel-kun. Fufu, even though you look so inexperienced..... You will surely become a lady-killer in the future」

「We are all sweaty, huh. Let's go out for a little」

Ashe-san suggests and we go to the balcony.

Because the balcony is linked to her room, we are completely nude.

The night in a different world is really dark.

There are street lights here and there in the capital, but it's far from Japan's brightness.

Because the only bright thing around us is the moon, we won't be noticed even when standing here with no clothes.

Because the lingering feelings of passionate ecchi time is still burning hot within me, the chilly night breeze is very comfortable.

「Ashe-san, why are you thanking me in such way.....?」

「I'm happy that I could make you satisfied, that's all. You were comfortable the last time, right?」

Ashe-san laughs mysteriously.

However, that smile, that voice, it felt somewhat clumsy, why is that?

Ashe-san's mellow, white silhouette looks like it's floating in the dark night. I gently extend my hand towards Ashe-san's side.

The wound has not yet fully closed with the healing magic from a while ago. I confirm light bulge when I touch her skin with my fingertip.

Though I can't see it well in the dark, there's probably a scar left behind.

I believe it will completely disappear in several days—

「I'm really grateful to Ashe-san」

「Abel-kun.....?」

「You wholeheartedly risked your own life to protect me..... I was deeply moved Ashe-san's figure protecting me. Not just your beauty, I respect your attitude more than anything」

I tell Ashe-san, full of passion.

Probably, what I'm feeling towards this person, is not a simple love. The vector is a little different—Yes, respect, and affection.

Of course, I'm completely mad in love with her loveliness.

「Therefore, having such relationship twice with such a wonderful person like Ashe-san, I'm really happy」

「Thank you, Abel-kun. I'm happy you think that」

A smiling while crying expression floats on Ashe-san's face for a moment. Then she sighs deeply.

「..... If only you speak your mind, it would be unfair to you, right?」

「Eh?」

「I will tell you the real reason I seduced you」

The real reason—?

I forgot to breathe and stared at Ashe-san.

「I have seen you defeat the Steel Dragon in Rashuka City in one blow. Her Majesty the Queen who received my report concerned about you while praising you at the same time」

「Queen-sama.....?」

I frown in anxiety at the negative words.

「Too much power can be a double-edged sword. You may be the greatest force which protects the kingdom, but if you turned against Aisha Kingdom—There wouldn't be a greater threat than that」

I remember the fight in Rashuka City.

I remember the expression Roge-san had after I defeated the Steel Dragon. An expression of relief from saving the city mixed with fear.

Right, Roge-san wasn't just delighted, he was simply fearing me. It may have been the expression saying『If such power was turned against us』.

And if Queen-sama thought, in the same way, —

『Therefore, Her Majesty ordered me. Win over Abel-kun, no matter what means you have to use. No matter what we can't let that power turn against our Aisha Kingdom, she said』

Ashe-san looks down while sighing.

『But, I couldn't find such method. While being worried over it, the day of your admission to the Third Corps has arrived—』

Saying that, Ashe-san raises her head and stares at me once again. Her clear, almond eyes were filled with painful light and faint tears.

『That night on the Welcome Party day you send me home, right? That time, Abel-kun seemed to be conscious of me as a woman. My heart throbbed. I haven't felt like that for a long time』

『Ashe-san.....?』

Her words “long time” make me feel uncomfortable. Well I mean, Ashe-san is married—

『My husband uses work as an excuse to play with other women』

Ashe-san mutters sorrowfully with a sad expression.

『I saw an innuendo. This may be a method to win you over and carry Her Majesty's order, such thought flashed through my mind and I invited you to my bed on impulse』

『Still, I.....』

『It was an opportunity. But—you were so dreamy that night. That I completely forget the reason I seduced you after a while』

Ashe-san leaks out a long sigh

「I have remembered that I'm a woman after so many years」

I also think that Ashe-san was really wonderful that night.

Dignified, beautiful, so lewd in the bed, brimming over with charm.

I was attracted by her two different sides.

「Also..... the reason, this time, is different than that time. I'm thankful to you, and even without winning you over, you will protect this Kingdom and the people of this Kingdom of your own free will—I was convinced after seeing you fight yesterday. Therefore, today, all I wanted is to purely thank you. With no ulterior motive」

Ashe-san smile she showed me at that moment—

Like a flower in a bloom.

As if she let loose her true self.

I saw her sincere smile for the first time.

「Therefore, I will satisfy you more and more, I will savor you numerous times. Now then, shall we continue?」

Chapter 58 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 5 ❄

「Now, tell me. I will service you however you want. Would mouth be good?」

Ashe-san sweetly smiles and traces her lips with her finger.

Then, she moves her other hand towards her secret place and opens her petals with her index and middle finger slowly.

「Or, would you like to use this place again?」

Because it’s too dark I can’t see too well.

Still, I was able to clearly see Ashe-san’s white fingers open the entrance to her secret hole.

Hiku, hiku, her thick, wet labia trembled in greed—

「Ashe-san……!」

I call her name full of passion.

Haa, haa, while roughly breathing, I turn Ashe-san around.

「Ara, are you planning to assault me from behind?」

Ashe-san speaks in a composed manner.

I want to break that composure.

As a man—As a male, I want this person to surrender to me.

Such ambition burns inside my heart.

Even though the opponent is an older married woman with abundant experience, I think that I look down at her well-fattened buttocks in contrast to her small-sized chest.

Ripe is what comes to mind. The finest quality hips.

I gulp loudly and reach my both hands towards her hips.

「Eh, wait……!?! Abel-kun, a…… kuwaaa……!?!」

I strongly grab her buttocks and open them just like that.

Her wet secret place, her tongue-colored butthole, everything is clearly exposed

before me.

「No, don't look..... aun!?!」

I disregard Ashe-san's words and creep with my fingers towards her secret place.

It seems that her hole was still drenched in the aftertaste of my poking.

I continue sliding my finger from the bottom to the top and lightly rub her anus.

「T, that is.....!?! You can't, that place..... ah」

Ashe-san's body trembled.

「You are quite sensitive, Ashe-san」

I just started to take over the lead and unexpectedly found Ashe-san's weak point.

I make a circle motion with my finger and rub Ashe-san's anus.

I didn't consider it dirty.

Because it's part of Ashe-san's body, even if it's anal I don't feel unpleasant.

Rather, my heart rate quickens because I'm touching her prohibited place. While Ashe-san feels bewildered of the situation my pride as a man tickles from the successful counterattack.

「Is this your first time being loved over there, by any chance?」

「T, that's obvious, a place like that..... nobody..... afu, un」

Ashe-san's slender limbs quiver again.

「Fua..... aah..... noo..... aun」

Although she is bashful, Ashe-san doesn't try to stop me.

She seems somewhat intoxicated with the unknown pleasure coming from anal.

I use my both hands to caress her both holes.

I can tell just how wet her insides are when I push the hot petals aside with my fingers.

Does she get wetter and wetter?

I massage her creases which became meltingly soft from the ecchi from a while ago.

I put a little more strength behind my fingers massaging her anus. Because of the increased strength behind my massaging fingers, her anus gradually loosens and my fingers slowly sink in.

「N, nn.....!? A..... waan..... gu, u.....」

As my fingers sink inside her butthole, Ashe-san's suffocating voice resounds. Such stimulating act as inserting my finger to woman's anus flared up my passion.

I gently caress her insides with my finger. I touch the smooth anus walls for the first time in my life.

「No..... stop, I told you..... n, kuo..... o, fuu.....」

She twists her hips, but because she has only a little power left, I almost couldn't feel Ashe-san's resistance.

Hiku, hiku, small convulsions repeated over and over, it looked like Ashe-san's anus was eating my finger.

Seemingly aware of these convulsions, Ashe-san became somewhat embarrassed.

While indulging in the superiority over a married woman, I pushed my finger deeper.

「N, guu.....!?!」

Ashe-san's well-built butt hills shook.

「D, don't insert more, than thi..... s」

「Does it hurt, Ashe-san?」

I ask Ashe-san in a whisper, Ashe-san femininely shakes her head in response.

「Then, does it feel good?」

「D, don't ask, such things..... a, fu..... n」

Ashe-san blushing in embarrassment looks like a young adorable girl. I gently rub her inner walls while being careful not to injure her.

Zururi, Ashe-san's abdomen trembles when I slowly pull out my finger.

—N?

I suddenly noticed.

Looking at Ashe-san's reaction, it seems that pulling out is more comfortable than the insertion.

It may be something like a pleasant feeling of pseudo excretion. After thinking that, I insert my finger in once again and pull it out even slower than before.

「U.....!? Fu, aa..... ooo..... o, u.....!」

Ashe-san's clever, beautiful face leaks a non-suitable sigh similar to an animal.

Then, twice, thrice.

I slowly pull out my finger from her anus little by little.

As slowly as I can, in order to prolong Ashe-san's pleasure.

「N, no, I became weird..... forgive m, e」

At last, Ashe-san surrenders to me with her silver hair dishevelled. Her elegant beautiful face is now all red.

It's the first time that she has her anus caressed, I should probably stop here. Though if I have an opportunity in the future, I would like to develop it more—

「Ne, nee, Abel-kun, I..... this time not the butt, but」

Ashe-san exhales in passion and suspiciously wiggles her butt.

I want it. She made such claim with her beautiful eyes. Even my lust meter overflowed a long time ago.

「Then, let's move to a different place」

I pressed my overswelling tip against her valley of buttocks. Just like that, I push it in the dripping wet vagina.

「Wait, Abel-kun. I want to do it again in the bed—」

「This place is good, Ashe-san」

I exclaim in passion and thrust my hips with all my might.

「An, i, in this place.....!? Fu, aaah..... o, o.....!」

Ashe-san stares at me with bewildered expression, but I thrust without stopping.

I push my way through the wet hole and shamelessly sink my glans inside.

On the contrary to the confused Ashe-san, her creases assertively climb all over my rod.

I push to her deepest part while enjoying the hot, slippery flesh walls.

「Aaaah..... it's reaching, so deep.....!」

Ashe-san pants with a hoarse throat.

We are connected so deeply that our pubic hair entwines with each other. Seeing her art-like lines, I grab her hips with both of my hands and start moving.

Pan. A sound of flesh hitting flesh resounds.

I draw Ashe-san's hips closer to me and thrust with all my might at the same time.

I silently assault her female jar with all my weight behind each thrust.

Pan, pan, pan, a satisfying sound rings in succession.

My starving hips went into top gear from the start.

「No good, such place..... a, ah, fuwa..... a」

Gasping escapes from Ashe-san's lips because of my intense piston action. The two nicely swelled buttocks rhythmically sing each time I thrust my hips.

I calmly watch my penis disappear into the buttocks valley and appear over and over again.

「People will see us..... waun.....!」

「It's so dark, it will be alright.....!」

I attack Ashe-san's hole while crying out.

「Besides..... waa, waa, you said that you will do anything I want, right..... ku, uuu.....!」

I attack her tight vagina earnestly.

「N, no way..... forgive me..... doing it outside, is my first..... ah, aun」

I pour consecutive thrusts without paying attention to Ashe-san's pleading.

Although it's just a balcony, it's clearly outside.

Is this too barbaric for someone of a high standing as captain of the Magic Corps Ashe-san, or is she perhaps turned on by such perverted sex?

However—For that reason, I'm trying hard to shake Ashe-san's mind and body.

Whenever I strike her deeply, she stares at me with her wet, almost melting eyes.

「In such place..... ah..... no, an, feels..... good..... nfu」

There's an evident color of pleasure in her absentminded eyes.

A light vivid than ever.

I felt a response during the capture of the mature married woman, therefore I raise the speed of my pitching.

Truthfully, I was so excited doing Ashe-san from behind to the point I found the thought of returning to the bed irritating.

Pan, pan, zuchiyu, zuchiyuuu.....!

A sound of flesh hitting a flesh.

The sound of sticky genitals rubbing against each other.

Such harmonious melody is resounding from the balcony.

Chapter 59 – Female Magician’s Charming Body as Gratitude – Part 6 ❄️

「Haa, haa, ku, uu..... tighte, ning..... oo.....!」

The melting flesh walls are forcefully and continuously eating my symbol.

With my rising sexual feelings, I strongly grip the well-rounded ass with my fingers.

I can’t get enough of the feeling of connection with a mature woman’s body.

Muni, muni, I pound my piston continuously while rubbing her big ass.

I watch my thing disappearing in the buttocks valley repeatedly.

Doing it outdoors with a married woman is too stimulating.

The physical pleasant feelings coupled with the visual excitement arouses a new passion in my lower body.

My meat stick inside Ashe-san’s hot pussy, zukin, zukin, throbs and swells up.

「A, n.....!? Getting bigger, again..... waun, and so, so amazingly..... aah, h, hard..... aa..... afu, uu.....!」

Ashe-san gasps bewilderedly with her silver hair dishevelled.

「Good..... so, good..... an」

A few sweat drops are dripping on her white back.

That sexy back matches the thrusting of my piston causing the sweat sprinkle around, making the surroundings smell sweet.

「I too, feel..... amazingly good, desu.....! Ashe-san, I’m going to thrust more strongly.....!」

I inhale the sweet scent to my nose and move my hips even more intensely. I visit the mature married woman’s flesh jar with all body weight behind my hips.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, pan, panpanpan!

Because I don’t have enough sexual experiences yet, I don’t have any technique that would allow me to play around with a married woman.

Therefore, I keep in my mind to thrust as strongly as I can.

It seems that it works as Ashe-san's insides got increasingly slippery. Guchiyu, guchiyu, an obscene wet sound can be heard every time I grind my piston.

Many times, several dozens of times—just how many times it resounded?

「A, wa, wait..... if you do, it like that..... ah.....! I will, come again.....! No, coming..... I'm coming..... uuu.....!」

Soon, Ashe-san body bends, her dishevelled silver hair sprinkles the sweat around and she raises her voice once again.

Her vagina shrinks and tightly squeezes my meat rod.

This is literally a『Squeezing』feeling.

「Guuu, feels too, good..... Uu, Ashe-san, amazingly good..... desu.....!」

I quicken my movements while feeling such pleasant feeling. The friction strengthens and my whole penis throbs in joy.

「U, guuuu..... amaz, comi..... ng.....」

Indeed, I'm at my limit.

The ejaculation gauge was at critical levels since a while ago. It won't be strange if I ejaculate at any time.

I want to let it out. I want to shoot it all out. Inside Ashe-san—

I continue thrusting while overtaken by carnal desire.

「Ne, nee, Abel-kun, this time.....」

Ashe-san looks back at me while gasping for breath. Her wet eyes are filled with an eager glint.

I forgot to breathe while looking in her eyes which reflected her heart. One beat later, Ashe-san tells me resolutely.

「Inside me..... waa, waa..... let it out, inside me.....!」

She says with her face apple colored.

「Eh, but, as expected inside is—」

「Please..... a, waau.....! I want to feel, Abel-kun to the end, therefore.....
waah, an, uau..... afuu」

Ashe-san tells me with flirtatious voice.

「Besides..... I told you, awa, aa..... for, gratitude..... waun」

I stare at Ashe-san while slowing down my pitching.

I gulp down my saliva.

A married woman says it's okay and Ashe-san also looks at me with such painful expression, I have no reason to stop.

If that's the case, then I will let it out all inside Ashe-san—

I resolve myself and start thrusting my hips again.

I put all my weight behind each thrust and enjoy the comfortable feeling of Ashe-san's flesh walls.

「Am, amazing..... inside, striking..... so good..... ah, more..... come, moreee」

「Like this, Ashe-san, kuu, uu」

I wholeheartedly thrust my hips while being led by Ashe-san's voice.

I change my thrusting according to my instincts. Ashe-san's vagina stimulates my entire penis with an amazing friction.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, the lewd wet sound's volume increased and it fed my stimulation even more.

With our genitals touching with each strike, my passion flared up even more.

I am not able to hold anymore.

As if sensing what's happening to me, Ashe-san lightly nods at me.

「Uooooo, I'm going to release it, Ashe-san!」

「Release it, inside me..... Abel-kun's semen..... fill me up.....!」

My and Ashe-san's cries overlaps and echoes on the balcony.

In the last few thrusts, I bury my penis in Ashe-san up to the root, hitting her womb.

「Fuaaah, ah, coming..... I'm comiiiiiiiiing!」

「Kuoooo, it's coming!」

Ashe-san raises her voice in ecstasy, pulling my trigger.

I flush her vagina with a large amount of semen.

Infusing married woman's womb with my children—

I release amazing amount of semen to Ashe-san vagina, while soaking in an exquisite feeling of conquest.

「So hot..... ah, nn, a, dzuu..... Abel-kun's, semen..... it's pouring inside mee..... ah, amazing..... so much..... I'm being inseminated.....」

Ashe-san's facial expression and the area around her abdomen is trembling while I keep releasing a tsunami inside her womb.

Her pussy finely convulse, it's squeezing me dry.

「Uaaa, still coming.....!」

I continue releasing until my testicles become empty.

Doku, doku, doku, my penis keeps throbbing comfortably with no signs of end.

Originally, inseminating a married woman is something that should never be done, but I keep pouring my semen into her womb until I'm completely dry—

Chapter 60 – My Evaluation

「Good morning, Abel」

Next morning, I met Claire in front of the gate of Knight Order's headquarters.

Big blue eyes and red hair in a ponytail.

The white knight clothes suit her strong-minded looks well.

「Morning, Claire」

My morning half-asleepness was quickly cured at the sight of such beautiful knight.

「Let's go to the office together」

Claire comes to my side.

Are, what is it?

I can smell something fragrant from her fiery, crimson ponytail.

Did she take a shower in the morning?

By the way, water magic devices are used in Royal Capital's public baths. As expected, only the rich can afford a personal bath.

「Let's train hard today too」

Claire smiles.

Which reminds me, Claire and Racine has the same curriculum as me, right?

Though Veronica-san is in charge—

We passed through the gate and entered the building.

I face the reception desk and fill the attendance record.

—Claire's figure suddenly disappeared from my sight.

「.....」

Feeling dubious, I turn around and see Claire frozen in spot.

「What's wrong, Claire?」

Claire doesn't reply.

「What is it?」

「..... Stare~」

Claire keeps staring at me in silence.
Her gaze is slightly scary.

「Nee, Abel. That, what's that.....?」

Claire's voice faintly trembles.

「What—」

「I can see..... a hickey, but」

Claire points at my neck.

Eh, why is such thing there?

I recall last night while being speechless.
Certainly, I have a feeling that Ashe-san kissed my neck many times while clinging to me.

「Has it been left there after that.....」

「Do you have a clue.....?」

「N, no, I don't. I don't have a clue」

A love affair with Ashe-san would be called adultery in society.
Even if the person is Claire, there's no way I can reveal that.

Not just me, but Ashe-san would also suffer from that.....

「I wonder who left it there~? Nnn?」

「C, Claire, are you angry.....?」

I ask while flinching.

「Ara, we are just childhood friends? Nothing less and nothing more? It, it's not like I'm angry or anything, fun」

Claire looks the other way with her face red-hot.

「No, you are clearly angry.....?」

Then,

「Abel-sama, Claire-sama, good morning」

A small-sized girl dressed in white knight clothes walks towards us with a smile.

Her gentle features are same as her nature.
Her long, fluffy blond hair is waving in the air.

「Morning, Racine」

While feeling relieved that I can escape from that topic, 「..... Morning, Racine」

Claire remained sullen.

She greets Racine with a dubious look.

「Are you experiencing troubles~?」

She winks with her drooping eyes.

「A quarrel is not good」

「But, Abel has a hickey」

Claire puffs out her cheeks lightly.

「Ara? Who left it there I wonder~?」

Racine stares at my neck with great interest.

Gentle. A gentle smell of flowers different from Claire's fragrance.
Un, I wonder why cute girls smell so good?

「Quickly confess, Abel. Onee-san won't get mad」

You act as Onee-san only at times like this.
Yet there's nothing different about you.

「Did you went on a love affair adventure by any chance? Abel-sama cares for various ladies, doesn't he?」

Racine lets out a somewhat listless sigh.

「Natasha told me before. Such men are called carnivores」

Carnivore? Me?

She uses some weird words to describe me since a while ago.

「..... My chest slightly hurts」

Racine unusually frowns and her expression becomes grim.

「What is this, this feeling.....」

「Eh, chest?」

I look at Racine's chest reflexively.

The knight clothes are dynamically pushed up from inside, certainly a rocket size breasts.

「..... Where are you looking, Abel?」

Claire glares at me.

「Ara, are you interested? I..... umm, if Abel-sama is the partner, then.....」

Racine says bashfully.

「..... You are surprisingly assertive」

This time, Claire glares at Racine.

The three of us head towards the reception with a strange atmosphere.

「Hou, with two women right in the morning」

「As expected of genius Magician-sama」

I heard a voice from behind.

I turn around and see three men walking towards us.

They are three rough looking men in knight clothes.

One is bearded, another has a long face, and the last one has a scar around his eye.

「We meet again, rookies of the Third Corps」

「N, were we acquaintanced.....?」

I tilt my head.

「Oi, it's us, us!」

「The『Three White Stars』of Fourth Corps Jia, Artega and Bosch!」

「Remember that cool killer, slightly famous technique, the Trinity Magic Attack – Magic Stream Attack?!」

The three people shout while pointing at themselves.

「No, it's my first time hearing such names」

I remember suddenly after saying that.

「Ah, the people from the battle with Giira—」

Certainly, when I and Ashe-san rushed to the scene to help, they heartlessly said『Third Corps stay away』.

I hope they didn't come to quarrel with us.

I take a defensive posture reflexively.

「You saved us that time」

「Sorry we spoke ill of Third Corps」

「Saying such things as a squad dominated by a female captain..... We ask for forgiveness at such rude remarks」

Hey, what's with this strangely admirable manner!?

I feel somewhat disappointed.

「No, I don't mind it—」

「Nevertheless, you are so amazing」

「Even Captain Ashe wasn't that Giira's match, right?」

「And you have defeated him alone」

The Three White Stars praise me severally.

Their attitude is too different from the other day!

I tsukkomi in my heart unintentionally.

「Maa, we realized our immaturity」

「We will work hard in order to catch up with you」

「See ya. I'm sure you won't have any problems, but do your best in the

curriculum]

On the contrary to their disagreeable comments from before, the Three White Starts left while leaving some pleasing comments behind.

「F~un..... Aren't you amazing?」

Claire lets out a laugh.

Ah, her mood finally recovered.

「They overpraised me, and their attitudes changed way too much」

I scratch my cheek.

「It sure is confusing, such people.....」

Although I didn't feel bad.

「Isn't it okay? It's the proof that they approve of you. It just means how highly everyone thinks of you」

Claire smiles sweetly.

Racine joyfully nods in agreement.

On the way through to long corridor leading to the Third Corps office. A group of knights is approaching us in this long corridor.

What is it this time?

I reflexively go on defense, but they don't look foul as the men from before.

「Morning, Abel-kun」

「He is the one from the rumor?」

「Hee, his face is not bad」

Around 15 people in total?

They are all young female knights in their teens and twenties.

The girls surround me with shining eyes.

「U, umm.....?」

It may be my first time in my life being surrounded by girls like this.

I feel a strange sensation while feeling embarrassed.

「Neenee, is it true that you defeated that mysterious man from the Empire alone?」

They look at me with gazes full of interest.

It seems that they heard about the fight with Giira from other units.

「The mysterious man? I arrested a Magic Gem Solder two days ago, but—」

「Amaz~ing!」

Uo, everyone's voices harmonized lovely!?

「The opponent was so strong that even the captain-class wasn't match for him, right?」

「W, well, he was quite strong.....」

Amazing, amaz~ing, the female knights raise their voices in amazement again.

「I heard that the Arley mountain disappeared in the aftermath of the battle」

「I heard that the Sharal lake evaporated after one attack~」

Isn't the rumor somewhat exaggerated?

「As expected of the rumored super rookie. Getting a medal for service so quickly」

「Ara, I heard that he will be getting a medal from the achievement in Rashuka City if I'm not mistaken」

「Then, does that mean he got another one so quickly?」

「Amazing. Won't you become leader of Knights in a little bit?」

Waiwai the female knights talk noisily.

The girls become lively on their own, leaving my behind.

「..... Aren't you quite popular with girls, Abel.....」

Claire says quietly while grinding her teeth.

Somehow, you are angry since the early morning, Claire.

Although you are usually strong-minded, today is a little bit too much.....

「I'm happy that many people recognize Abel-sama's abilities, but..... Uu~
what is it, this restless feeling.....」

Racine is strange in Racine's own way.

What happened to both of them.....?

Chapter 61 – Flower in Each Hand

I couldn't conceal my embarrassment by the sudden development.

「I'm glad I could meet you, Abel-san」

「Me too, me too~!」

「I wanted to meet you for a long time」

Neat and tidy Ojou-sama female knight with long, black hair.

A lively female knight with blonde twin tails.

An intellectual looking female knight with blue short hair.

Several female knights nestle their bodies around me from every direction. Different fragrances drifted to my nose from their hair and skin, making me dizzy.

「Oh right, after hearing about the mysterious person case our captain said『I want him in our unit』」

「Ah, our captain said that too. Definitely, must pull him into our unit」

「Ara, what a coincidence. I heard that too」

Eh, has my evaluation skyrocketed so much?

Am I perhaps popular?

「Neenee, won't you come to take a look at our unit?」

The black haired female knight whispered to me at kissing distance.

「Just observing..... is enough, you know? Ufufu」

She says with a vicious tone not suiting her neat appearances.

While feeling nervous, the twin tail blonde girl pulls her away from me.

「The Seventh Corps is a unit that gathers magic swordsmen, right? Abel-kun would fit greatly in the Second Corps which specializes on offensive magic」

She was pulled away too, and the short haired female knight talks this time.

「What are you talking about? His glory is most worth of the First Corps. If it's alright with you, let's go together to our office—」

Wow, it seems to have developed into some kind of contest!?
I stare dumbfoundedly at the female knights with sparks in their eyes.

However, regarding the matter of transferring to another unit—the answer is NO.

I'm not dissatisfied with my present working conditions under Ashe-san at all.
I plan to work hard for the Third Corps from now on.

It's just, the feeling of being desired by other units is not bad.
I'm glad that I'm being regarded so highly after all.

Besides, the feeling of being surrounded by noisy girls is somewhat pleasant,
my back tickles.

My heart beats bittersweetly in joy.

It's quite the experience.

「..... Abel, the corners of your lips lifted up」

Claire glares at me with an offended expression.
Next to her, Racine sighs rather sadly which is very unusual for her.

「..... Being surrounded by noise women makes men happy after all nodesu ne? Ah, Natasha told me before that men always seek love.....」

Of course, it makes me happy.
Do real's feel like this every day I wonder?

No, am I perhaps riajuu right now?
Or am I becoming one?

My time has finally arrived—my heart keeps feeling sweeter and sweeter.

「Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere – Photon Bullet!」

I shoot a pale blue sphere from my hand.
I fix my eyes at the ball of light which flies in a straight line while leaving spiral traces behind.

「Up!」

I order the bullet to change trajectory.

Although I don't need to use my voice to command it, it's quite easier to control while using voice commands.

The bullet soars as planned.

The bullet crashes into the ceiling of the training room.

Bachii!

An enormous magic energies crash against each other, creating an intense sparkling.

The bright red magic barrier screams and the bullet goes right through it.

「Ah, bad.....」

My bullet which easily went through the barrier also penetrates the ceiling and leaves the room.

It makes a large hole in the ceiling and flies far in the sky.

After several seconds, doooo..... n a sound similar to a growling stomach of starving lion and a dazzling explosion.

「Even the strongest barrier couldn't stop it. Your magic is tremendous as always」

Ashe-san walks towards me from behind with a wry smile.

—After separating with Claire and Racine, I started a man-to-man lesson with Ashe-san.

This is my first time using my full power after the battle with Giira.

This is one of the training rooms at the headquarters.

A dome-shaped room around 20 meters in diameter with walls covered in a red shining barrier.

No, should I say that it was covered?

I have destroyed it with my magic after all.

「I'm sorry, I broke it」

「It's because I misread your Magic power. I will take the responsibility for repairing it, so don't mind it」

Ashe-san smiles wryly.

「So, how about it? Can you control it?」

「Yes, I can manipulate its trajectory as I want」

I answer.

「If I carelessly release the energy from the Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast the Capital would suffer. But, with this—」

I tightly clench my fist.

In fact, the few spells I know like the Flash of Annihilation have way too much destructive power.

I can't use them carelessly.

Having said that, I can't use them against such small targets like Giira. It would be nice if I had some spells somewhere in the middle—

「But, it's not this.....」

I sigh.

I have no other spells, then spells with a tremendous destructive power. The magic attacks in my stock are too biased.

Therefore, understanding the Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere is very valuable.

A high power which is easy to use even with many people around.

However, it may spark a great explosion if I'm careless. All my attention is necessary for handling that spell.

「Well then, let's end here for today」

Ashe-san ends the practice right at the noon.

「Please reserve your Magic power for tomorrow. You have used quite a lot of Magic power in the battle with Giira, right?」

「Preserve.....?」

「If you exhaust your Magic, the recovery will become delayed. It would interfere with your practice tomorrow」

Which reminds me, Racine told me about this in Rashuka City.

If the Magic power consumption becomes big, the recovery will become slow. If a magician uses about 70 to 80 percent of his Magic power in one day, it may take up to a month to recover.

Therefore, magician needs to understand his consumption and speed of recovery.

Because I didn't know about this, I exhausted my Magic power in Rashuka City and Racine had to do the sex ceremony in order to restore my—

..... By the way, Racine proposed the sex ceremony again after the battle in Rashuka City.

It seems that my Magic power wasn't completely restored after the ceremony. Racine told me that the second ceremony would restore my Magic power to perfect condition.....

Ah, the second ecchi time was very comfortable, yes.

「It seems that you have used a lot of Magic power during the battle with Giira. I originally wanted you to rest, but.....」

Ashe-san's words brought me back to reality from my ero recollection.

「You wanted to learn the new spell before you lose the feeling..... How troubling」

「But, thanks to that, my control has improved a lot」

Actually, the output of the bullet increased considerably together with the control.

As expected, instructions from a first-rate magician Ashe-san are precise. It's unthinkable that I was trying to self-educate myself, it shows that I really didn't know anything.

「Indeed. But, it's still incomplete. If you miss the city will vanish—there's need for more practice in order for such thing to not happen」

Ashe-san smiles teasingly.

「Well, with so much magic you will be able to manage most enemies with just brute force. However, we do not know what means and what cards the Empire is still hiding, so we need to be careful」

Ashe-san says.

「From now on, study the right ways in order to polish the control over your magic. If you do that, you will become much, much stronger—」

「Much, stronger.....!」

I repeat her words.

「Ah, that's right, thanks to you, the wound from before has completely healed」

Ashe-san slowly rolls up her knight clothes.

Ashe-san exposes her ribs together with her underwear.

I unconsciously gulp my saliva down while looking at her bewitching white skin.

The skin of married women whom I embraced twice—

..... hey, we weren't talking about such thing right now.

I look carefully again and see that the swelling which was there before completely disappeared.

「I'm glad, there's no scar left」

I sigh in relief.

Although I was confident in my healing spell, but if by any case there was one left...

If there was a scar left on such beautiful skin because of me, I wouldn't know how to apologize.

「It's all because of you. Thank you, Abel-kun」

Ashe-san quietly bows her head.

「I need to thank you soon for healing my wound, huh」

Eh, thank me—

I silently stare at Ashe-san after hearing her words.

Is it the same 'thank you' as before?

Uoo, the excitement.....!

「Ara, we are just childhood friends? Nothing less and nothing more? It, it's

not like I'm angry or anything, fun!』

Claire's words suddenly flash across my mind.
Then, I remember Racine's consecutive sighing.

『Did you went on a love affair adventure by any chance? Abel-sama cares for various ladies, doesn't he?』

I hold my neck unconsciously.
Although I don't see it, a hickey is apparently there.....

『I something wrong?』

Ashe-san asks me, I stop my recollection.

『Making such a difficult expression all of sudden. If you have troubles I can give you an advice』

『..... In fact』

I start talking reflexively.
I tell her the whole story from this morning.

『I see』

After hearing me talk, Ashe-san nods in satisfaction.

『Both of them are conscious of you..... they are young girls, of course, they would.....』

Ashe-san says and lightly stares at me.

『It would be better if you became more sensitive of women's heart』

『??』

『Right, if human relationships get complicated, it may become an obstacle to our unit..... there's nothing left, but to settle it』

I don't get what Ashe-san is talking about since a while ago.

『Today in the afternoon, instead of training, patrol around the city together with Claire-san and Racine-san』

『Patrol..... is it?』

Speaking of which, policemen in Japan had such duty.

「Don't get cocky just because you have a flower in each hand, okay?」

Ashe-san laughs.

「There may be spies in the capital just like Giira the other day. If there's an emergency you and Claire-san shall deal with it. Depending on the situation, you can request support from the headquarters. Understood?」

I nod at Ashe-san's words.

「Then, after the lunch break is over, join with the two and patrol around the city. You can return home today without returning to headquarters」

When she said so, Ashe-san suddenly touches my mouth and gives me a light kiss on the lips.

「Good work today, Abel-kun」

U, such surprise attack..... Is unbearable.

A stare at Ashe-san while indulging in the lingering sensation on my lips.

Chapter 62 – My and Their Reason

I have finished my lunch in the headquarter's dining room.

There is a lot of delicious food for reasonable prices.

Although there are few dishes I'm doubtful about like『Lively Explosion! Nugazo's curry flavored meat stew』or『Absolutely unrivaled! Guccione's asafoetida frog hell stew!』.....

Let's also eat here tomorrow.

I have returned to the training tower after eating my fill.

The tower has seven floors, first to the third floor is for sword arts and martial arts, fourth to the sixth floor is for practicing magic.

Incidentally, I was told that the seventh floor is off limits, therefore I don't know what's in there.

Claire seems to be training at the second floor.

I went up the stairs and enter one of the training rooms.

It's a room around 10 square meters in diameter with tons of swords, spears, axes, clubs and sticks leaning against its walls.

A fiery red hair is floating in the center.

It's Claire who is swinging her sword earnestly.

Her body flows elegantly as if she is dancing.

I watch in fascination, totally forgetting to greet her.

Claire is wearing swimsuit resembling bikini and pads covering her wrists and feet.

Her chest dynamically bounces every time she swings her sword.

Beads of sweat escape from her exposed white skin.

A healthy beauty.

I admire her more and more.

「Fuu」

Claire breaths out lightly and puts the sword against the wall.

When she fixes her ponytail, a light, sweet scent of sweat drifts to my nose.

A healthy smell of pretty girl practicing—

Un, nice. Extremely nice.

「Abel?」

Claire turns around and rushes to me.

Purun, purun, her rich chest bounces up and down.

Truly, a feast for one's eyes.

「What's the matter? Are you planning to train with sword?」

「No, I came to see you」

I answer while eyeing her chest.

「To see..... me.....?」

Claire blushed briefly.

Her lips relax.

「L, lies, Abel came to look for me.....? Ehehe, I'm glad」

「Claire.....?」

「I see, although I was worried about the hickey, Abel in the end..... ufufufufu」

Seeing Claire act so strangely, I start talking about my business.

「I was told so by Ashe-san. I have to patrol around the city in the afternoon.
Together with you and Racine」

「Eh? Eeh? Y, you meant that.....? No way, I misunderstood..... hawawa」

I stare at Claire who for some reason panics even more.

Her eyes full of determination.

A crimson ruby-like ponytail.

And an unyielding spirit emitting from her whole body.

She's cute indeed.

Moreover, today, Claire is wearing more stimulating clothes than ever.

The sweat that sticks to her swimsuit-like clothes is perfectly drawing her slender proportions—

「..... Abel, your gaze is somewhat perverted」

Claire stares at me.

Where did her effeminate expression from a little while ago disappear!?

I edge back in shock.

「C, can't be helped, right? Practicing in such erotic looking clothes」

「Eh.....?」

Claire blushes again.

「..... Yada, mou. So you were conscious about me like that」

「Eh?」

「If other men looked at me with eyes like that, I would blast them off, but.....
if it's Abel, I don't think I mind..... ufufufu」

She became effeminate again!

Uun, I can't read Claire's feelings at all.

Is this the so-called woman's heart?

I went with Claire to get Racine.

When we enter the reference room on the second floor, Racine seems to be reading some difficult book.

「A patrol together with Abel-sama and Claire-sama?」

Racine's stare alternates between me and Claire.

「Waa, it sounds like a fun stroll~」

「It's a work, you know?」

I said with a wry smile to smiling Racine.

「Maa, I agree that patrolling with such line-up seems like fun」

Of course, I intend to do my job properly.

That being the case, we leave the reference room.

「Speaking of which, what about Veronica-san? I didn't see her around」

I remember about her while walking.

Originally, Claire and Racine have the same curriculum as I and Veronica-san should be instructing them.

..... Maa, Veronica-san would probably destroy my happy mood with a barrage of insults, so it may be fortunate that I have not met her.

「She's on a week-long business trip from today. It seems she went to Lungaria in order to find raw materials for Magic Armors – Artifacts」

「Arti..... what?」

By the way, Lungaria is also known as the Kingdom of illusions.

「Magic Armor – Artifact is a protective gear infused with Magic power」

Racine kindly explains.

「It seems she went in order to provide me and Claire-sama with Magic Armor」

「Apparently because the Third Corps finally obtained new members, Veronica-san wanted to make some tools for us」

「Hee, that so?」

Isn't she somewhat nice vice-captain?

「..... Hey, huh? What about me?」

I'm also a new member, though.

「「.....」」

Why are you two so quiet!?

「..... Did Veronica-san say about Abel?」

「..... She didn't say anything」

「..... I mean, it's like she completely forgot his existence」

「..... Maa, it's Veronica-sama we are talking about after all」

Claire and Racine start whispering.

Un, I can hear everything, you know?

Then, a scene appears in my mind.

Shit, it's alright. It's alright.

Even if I don't have some stupid armor, I still have my magic—

I, I won't cry! Really!

「Therefore, until Veronica-sama returns, I'm studying the Grimoire and Claire-sama practices with the sword~」

Racine says.

「Although Veronica-sama told us to relax and play until she comes back」

How reliable instructions.

「Claire-sama polished each of her skills」

「Hee, admirable」

If I have received such instructions, I would sleep and play. Definitely.

「I was told by master not to miss my daily training, after all」

「Master?」

「The master who taught me the Dragon's Raging Fire Sword in Knight School. She's a brave woman won a mock battle tournament in her active days」

Claire puffs her chest proudly.

It seems that she holds that master in high regards.

Which reminds me, I didn't I smell shampoo when I met Claire this morning?

Was that by any chance—

「Naa, Claire, do you practice sword before coming to work?」

「Yes. From the first day at work, I practice early in the morning, take a shower then go to work. Though I do early morning practice since my Knight School days」

Ah, so that was the cause for the scent in the morning.

Rather, to practice like that all the time.

Claire is such a hardworking person.

「It takes three days to regain my swing after being lazy for a day. I'm a person who can't sit idly so I train every day. Even Abel has this amazing power. You surely train every day, right?」

Claire smiles teasingly.

「..... Of, of course. Hahaha」

Though I returned the smile, my cheeks became stiff.

Such words are dangerous to someone like me who relatively often skipped school.

When I was in village, I trained in secret so I frequently skipped, but.....

Un, let's practice magic properly from now on.

I have an excellent instructor as Ashe-san after all.

「I also..... want to become strong. Like Abel」

「You are strong enough. When the village was attacked, you were about to kick that magician on your own—」

「But, I didn't kick」

Claire shakes her head on my words.

「If not for you, I would be killed in the end. In the end, I was not able to protect the villagers..... that's vexing」

「That's just because the magician used cowardly tactics, right?」

「No matter who the opponent is or what cowardly tactics he uses, I will cut him down with this sword and protect everyone—I'm aiming towards such goal」

Claire declares gallantly.

Her sparkling eyes look really dazzling.

「Although my method differs from Claire-sama's, I also want to become strong desu~」

Racine says.

「I want to get strong so I can protect as many people as possible..... I have entered Knight Order for that reason」

Right, she said the same thing when we met for the first time.

Originally, the Goddess Almeris is a goddess of harvest and fertility who avoids conflict.

Therefore, there are many who are against priests joining this war.

However, Racine stood up in order to protect people.

Racine's eyes sparkle about the same as Claire's.

Both of them are doing their best in order to accomplish their objective—

Then, what about me?

The question naturally comes up.

Why do I fight?

For what reason am I trying to get stronger?

Is it alright for me to not have a goal?—

Chapter 63 – Patrol and Harvest Festival – Part 1

We leave the headquarters and start patrolling around the capital.

Although I say patrol around the capital, it's mainly keeping eyes on the surroundings of the main street.

Capital is fundamentally peaceful.

Although I heard that the public order got worse and there was the accident with the Magic Gem Soldier, it's not like such accidents happen frequently.

The city has returned back to normal.

It's lively and peaceful city as usual.

「Hello, Ramida obaasan. How is your cold?」

Claire sometimes greets people when passing them.

Like a good-natured policewoman rather than a knight.

「Ara, Claire-chan. I got much better thanks to the medicine you sent me」

「I'm glad. Please take care of yourself」

Claire smiles.

A smile that feels like a gentle granddaughter who is worried about her grandmother.

「Thank you very much for your hard work. Ah, that lovely girl is also a knight, isn't she?」

「Nice to meet you. I'm Racine desu」

Racine greets and bows towards the obaasan.

「Oya oya, thank you for your politeness. So, that man is an attendant then?」

No, I'm a coworker though!?

Rather, am I not wearing the same knight outfit?

「..... Abel desu」

「Babel huh, best regards」

「No, it's Abel though.....」

「Ah, was it Abir-kun, I'm sorry」

「Therefore, I'm telling you it's Abel」

「Ae..... face-kun?」

You are definitely doing it on purpose aren't you, obaasan!?

「Maa, well. Work hard not to pull Claire-chan down」

「Wa, haa」

「Also, no matter how beautiful Claire-chan is, you must not do something wrong, okay? I won't let you touch my pretty Claire-chan for as long as I'm alive」

「Wa, haa.....」

I can't say anything, but haa.

「Obaasan, he is also my coworker」

Claire helps me out with a smile.

「Hee, so this child is also a knight?」

Ramida obaasan's eyebrows twitch.

「Although Claire-chan is such excellent knight, he doesn't look like much. A swordsman aura? character? I can't feel anything like that from him」

That's because I'm a magician.

Although my social position is that of a knight, I'm not someone who would kamikaze with a sword in hand.

「Abel is extremely reliable magician. He is also someone who saved my life」

「That's right~ He defeated the monsters in Rashuka City on his own, and also defeated the Empire's mysterious person who appeared in the Capital a while ago」

Racine follows up Claire's words.

Thanks both of you.

As expected of my companions.

「..... Fumu, if you two say so」

Obaasan mutters and turns towards me,

「I knew you were a splendid knight-sama at first glance. It's reassuring to have someone like you around Claire-chan」

A sudden 180 degree change in evaluation!?

Maa, I'm being praised so, all good.....

We advance further.

We enter the shopping area through the main street.

「Claire-chan, thank you as always. Have an apple」

「Thank you very much, Mare obaasan」

Claire receives an apple from the greengrocer obaasan.

「Claire Oneechan, you are beautiful as always~」

A small girl playing with her mother on the roadside waves at Claire.

「Fufu, thank you, Rina-chan」

「Claire-san is on patrol today? Thank you for your hard work」

The female merchant smiles at Claire.

「I will do my best」

「..... Somehow, you are really popular. Claire」

I half mutter in amazement.

「Chivalrous and beautiful. Even I who is a woman is attracted~」

Racine stares at Claire absentmindedly.

But, I feel like the people here like her not only because of her outer appearance, but also because of her inner beauty.

How should I say this, it seems that everyone's atmosphere warms up when being in contact with Claire.

Just like they would towards a family member—

「S, stop it, both of you」

Claire says in embarrassment.

「It's because I lodged around here when I was in the Knight School. Everyone is my acquaintance」

「That's how I know a lot of people」

「There are many old-fashion, good-natured people around here. I love the people of this city almost the same as everyone back in the village」

Claire nods with a smile.

「Therefore—when the Empire attacks, I will absolutely protect them. With my own hands」

Her expression becomes full of determination.

「It's for that purpose I keep training with my sword every day. I will become

stronger—and drive away every single Empire’s magician. If the plan to injure the people here, I will fight them. I will protect this city—」

How admirable, Claire.

Although I entered the Knight Order only because I wanted to become successful in life.

Claire has decided on her goal since she was small.

And her goal is now coming true thanks to the Knight Order.

Wonderful, I think frankly.

Claire walks straight down the road determinedly in order to achieve her goal.

Chapter 63 – Patrol and Harvest Festival – Part 2

Nothing in particular happened as we patrolled for a few hours like Ashe-san has ordered us to.

There was a hooligan who was trying to flirt with Claire and Racine so I drove him away with Invisible Tentacle – Tentacle Mist, then right after him a playboy, and after that a drunkard.

..... Hey, there are too many playboys in Capital!

I didn't let them land a single finger on Claire and Racine bodies with my magic.

Well, both Claire and Racine are exceptional beauties so it's probably natural that there are many people who try to flirt with them.

Anyway, the day got dark and today's patrol mission finished.

By the way, it seems that another unit will patrol during the night.

「It's lively over there」

Claire points towards an alley while walking.

A white dome-shaped building is over there.

「That is the temple of Goddess Almeris desu~」

Racine says.

Almeris—One of the three pillars and the god people of this world put their faith into the most, governing over the harvest.

Racine is a priest serving Almeris.

「It's supposed to be the biggest temple in Aisha Kingdom. Ah, they are holding a harvest festival~」

She points at the temple.

A simple altar is standing there with colorful vegetables and fruits.

The area around it is crowded with dozens of stalls.

Such scenery is not much different from the modern Japan.

「Festival, huh. How nice~」

「It's wonderful」

The two nod at each other.

「Want to take a look, Claire, Racine?」

Since we are already there, I invited the two.

「But, we have to report to captain that the patrol is finished.....」

「Then, how about we go together afterwards~?」

Racine smiles at Claire who mutters with a serious expression.

「No, Ashe-san told me it's not needed to report after we finish. It's alright to go and enjoy the festival」

I noticed after I spoke.

Did Ashe-san foresee this and therefore she said『It's okay to return home directly』by any chance?

She said something about settling the human relationships if I'm not mistaken.....

「Is that so? Then let's enjoy the festival since we are here. We haven't enjoyed one together since the village festival, right?」

「T, that's right」

I nod while exploring the memories of the original Abel.

It looks like a story from ten years ago.

「When a harvest festival was going on, I always had to do my usual temple duties. I'm glad I can enjoy it as a visitor」

Racine says with a friendly grin.

「I see, the harvest festival is like a『job』for Racine, huh?」

「Because I'm part of the Knight Order now, I have been exempted from those duties」

Is that so?

「Then, let's go Claire, Racine」

We walk towards the shrine with smiles on our faces.

—Yosh, the reward for patrolling.

Is something like a date event from galge's this time.

As expected, the number of stalls in Eiha village can't be compared to capital.

We walk through the crowd of people.

Because it's a harvest festival, there are food stalls all over the place.

「That looks delicious」

Claire points at one of the food stalls.

Apparently, it's a stall selling bread rolls.

..... Huh, this world also has them, bread rolls.

「That's the rumored bread roll which has recently become popular in the capital. I have eaten it before」

Claire says.

「It certainly smells nice~」

Racine sniffs cutely with a smile.

「Let's eat together, Racine」

「Yes~」

The two high-five lightly.

These girls become really lively when it comes to food.

「This one with sweet red bean paste, then one normal bread roll and another one filled with sweet red bean paste」

Fast!? Are you already used to it, Claire!?

「..... Rather, isn't this too much?」

「But, they are so delicious」

Claire looks at me with her whole face smiling.

「I also have Racine's share」

「I still think it's too much. If you eat too much you will become fat—」

「.....!」

「Ah, no, it's nothing」

For a moment, I felt a terrible anger from Claire's eyes so I hurriedly shut my mouth.

Talking about gaining weight is taboo in front of girls.

..... Let's be more careful from now on.

「There's a different stomach for sweet things after all. Besides, I will move a lot during practice so eating this much is alright. Surely, probably」

Claire keeps saying excuses rapidly.

「Sorry, sorry. Ah, I will pay」

Although I haven't received the wage for this month, I still have enough to

pay for some bread rolls.

I pay the food stall's otchan and receive the bread rolls.

Every one of them is right from the oven and very fragrant.

Certainly, I can see why you might want to buy a lot

「Thank you, Abel. Ehehe」

「Thank you very much, Abel-sama」

Claire and Racine thank me with a smile.

Which reminds me—

This is the first time in my two lives I bought something for a girl.

Chapter 64 – Touching Hearts and Lips

We walk happily in the noisy festival.

「Amu amu..... n, delicious..... mogu mogu」

Claire munching on the bread roll looks really happy.

Although her expression is usually tense, her whole face is all smiles now.

「Delicious..... paku paku..... desu..... hafuu~」

Racine next to Claire also eats her bread roll with a similar expression.

Her whole face smiles with her eyes closed.

Just looking at them is making me happy.

「Ehehe, I'm glad we went together」

Claire says with bean paste on her lips.

「Thank you for inviting us, Abel」

My heart is startled because of her smile.

「I'm also grateful. It's my first time having fun like this with a man desu. It's

fun~」

Racine smiles bashfully.

「I just swung my sword every day since I enrolled into the Knight school. The last time I went to a festival like this, was with Abel back in the day」

「Didn't Claire-sama receive many invitations from other men?」

「I have declined all invitations. I have devoted myself to studying, after all」

Claire wryly smiles at Racine's question.

Swordsmanship, huh. That's so Claire-like.

「Kyaa.....!?!」

That moment, Claire's body staggered.

It seems she lost balance in the crowd of people.

「Claire!」

I caught Claire in hurriedly.

「Ah」

She raises her voice and our eyes meet.

It's kind of posture where Claire buries her face into my chest.

By holding her like this, I can understand how surprisingly delicate her body is.

The feeling is not that of rough muscles, but a melting softness.

Even when she's so strong, even when she's forging her body every day, she's a girl after all.

I have held this body twice, huh—

The night in the village and the night in Rashuka City flash across my mind.

「I'm already fine, Abel」

Claire says and separates her body from mine.

When my eyes match hers, the feeling of embarrassment quickly rises.

The same goes for Claire, so there are two blushing people with wandering eyes.

「..... The two of you flirting again..... my chest is noisy again.....」

「Uo, that surprised me!？」

All of sudden, Racine muttered from behind.

「I mean, your chest is noisy? Are you feeling sick?」

「No, it's not like my physical condition is bad~」

Racine stares at me in bafflement.

「When I saw Abel-sama and Claire-sama embrace, like this..... the inside of my chest started throbbing painfully.....」

「..... Racine, you」

Claire says with a grim expression as if she figured something.

Racine's expression stiffened in shock.

「You already, about Abel.....」

「Wha, what are you talking about.....?」

「But, I mean, that attitude」

「I have eaten it all in a daze. I will go buy Abel-sama's share」

Seeing Claire's trying to pursue something, Racine starts talking rapidly and escapes.

「Oi, Racine—」

The small-sized body disappears in the crowd without stopping.

I look at Claire in puzzlement.

「Let's wait here」

Claire sighs painfully.

What happened, Racine.....?

Also, their conversation from a while ago—

My thoughts were stopped because of the deafening sounds in the sky.

「Look, fireworks」

Claire who pulled up herself together points at the sky with a smile.

Red, blue, green, yellow—Lights of various fireworks beautifully illuminated the night sky.

I have seen fireworks at the festival in the hometown before.

However, capital's fireworks are indeed luxurious.

「We have played like this at festivals when we were children, huh」

Claire smiles while looking at the sky.

Fireworks shining on her revealed a slight blush on her face.

Looking at this pristine beauty, my heart throbbed in a startle.

Claire is so cute—

「That time, I thought you were a cute little brother」

Though she is always different, Claire has her time when she's awfully Onesan-like.

I sigh lightly.

「Ehehe, Sorry, sorry. But, that time, I have really felt like that」

「Then, what about now?」

「Now.....」

Claire cuts her words and turns towards me.

The smile from before all of sudden disappeared.

She stares at me with a serious face.

「A little—different? A little more many than before? When I was in the village, I wasn't conscious of you as the opposite sex.....」

Eh, what do you mean by—?

When I was going to ask, Claire snuggled to me.

We watched fireworks close together like lovers would.

Ah, this is nice.

I savor the happiness wholeheartedly.

It feels like—A date with my classmate I had a crush on. I have always longed for this in the previous world.

But, in reality, I didn't have such classmate, and an event so full of riajuu was irrelevant to me.

But now, I'm glad that I could experience such dreamy situation with Claire.

Just talk silly, laugh and quietly snuggle—such unbearable happiness can be considered extravagance.

「I see, this is—」

I noticed all of sudden.

「Abel?」

I blankly look at Claire.

「This is the thing which Claire and Racine want to protect, huh」

Ordinary, quiet, therefore irreplaceable.

Important happy times.

I did not have such times in my previous world.

Not a duty or a mission, but pass my time in happiness like today—I feel like I have realized something again.

「Can I—also? Just like Claire and Racine. An existence that can protect these times, this place, these people」

I recall what Roge-san said back in the Rashuka City.

The reason and resolution to fight.

I have thought about it only vaguely so far..... no, I have a feeling that it took a shape little by little.

「You sure can」

Claire looks at me and smiles

「With Magic stronger than anyone, everyone's hope and happiness—You have the means to protect both」

Listening to Claire's words, mysterious courage gushes out from within me.

I'm full of confidence.

「Therefore, you certainly can. If it's you. You will protect more people than anyone else」

「Thank you, Claire—」

Before I noticed, Claire's face was extremely close.

The light from the fireworks reflected her blushed face.

The sigh escaping from her lips is awfully sweet.

「..... N」

Before I noticed, Claire robbed me of my lips.

Meltingly sweet, soft on touch.

We kissed calmly while the night sky continued being illuminated with fireworks—

「Stare~」

I heard a glum voice nearby.

「..... Hey, uwa, Racine!?!」

When I look back, I see Racine staring at us absentmindedly.

I and Claire separated our faces in panic.

「Ah..... so, sorry, for interrupting you.....! Because I bought the bread roll I wanted to call to you, but..... awawa.....」

Racine somewhat falls into a panic.

Claire also looks at her going「Awawa.....」and apologizes,

「I'm also sorry.....」

「No, me too.....」

The three of us exchange embarrassing, awkward, glances. The atmosphere became weird.

Chapter 65 – Constraint and Temptation of Two Beautiful Girls

I look down in the strange atmosphere while frequently catching a glimpse of the girls' faces.

「U, umm.....」

「We were seen..... ah, mou, so embarrassing..... uu」

「I have seen it..... ahm, mou, why does my chest..... uu」

The atmosphere is heavy, I don't know what to talk about.

「Ah, look..... It seems the fireworks are at their climax」

Claire points at the sky in order to lighten the mood.

「More and more are rising, that, they are beautiful~」

Racine looks at the fireworks almost as if she pulled herself together.

Tempted by the girls, I look at the sky.

Doon, doon..... the sound of fireworks echoes one after another.

The sky blooms with large flowers in sequence.

I stare at that spectacle in silence.

The fireworks are rising to the sky with rustling sounds one by one.

This time, one was launched in the sky nearby, allowing me to witness the miracle clearly.

That beautiful firework which bloomed in the sky—

「..... N?」

It didn't bloom.

「A dud?」

「How unfortunate desu~」

Claire and Racine exchange glances.

Right, why don't I look at the results of my practice?

Fortunately, there will be no danger at this angle.

「—Flash of Penetrating Magic Sphere – Photon Bullet!」

I mutter softly and extend my hand towards the sky.

「Eh.....!?!」

The one who turned in surprise, is Racine.

I draw the trajectory of the pale blue light in my mind.

I splendidly hit the dud firework.

The next moment, large flower blooms in the sky.

「Yosh, perfection!」

They could sing praises about the control of my Magic bullet now.

「That..... Was that Abel's doing?」

Claire stares in wonder.

Racine nods next to her,

「I have sensed the activation of a huge Magic power..... Did you hit the dud firework with something desu?」

「It seems that my practice was useful」

I grin broadly.

「..... But, your magic power had decreased considerably. Abel-sama」

Racine's expression suddenly became gloomy.

Ah, I have done it now.

I was told by Ashe-san to conserve my Magic power.

「I have used my Magic carelessly, but..... just once is okay, right?」

「No, the amount of Magic power you have just released would suck an ordinary Magician dry. Even though it's Abel-sama, you will still be affected」

「Is that so.....?」

To be honest, the symptoms of Magic exhaustion are surprisingly light.

I can tell by my fatigue.

But, I do not remember the feeling of Magic exhaustion that well yet, because of that I have paid the price in Rashuka City.

Therefore, I have not yet grasped the amount of Magic power residing within me.

Although it seems that Racine who has a great Magic perception can tell, but—

「..... It would be best to supplement it」

Racine mutters

She peeks at nearby Claire, then returns her gaze to me.

「If your consumption becomes too large, the recovery will become slow~」

「Supplement?」

「That..... like before, the sex ritual.....」

My heart throbs.

「What did you say!?!」

Uwa, that scared me!?

Claire approaches me with a loud voice.

「Sex..... ritual is that, right? The thing you two did in Rashuka City..... that」

「Wa, yes, ecchi..... things that will allow to restore the magic, that thing desu.....」

Once again, I'm embarrassed by the explanation.

Claire stares at Racine with a red face.

「Y, you, two will do that thing again.....?」

「Although I think it would be okay to entrust it to natural restoration, but a person from Empire may suddenly appear like before.....」

Racine says with an earnest expression.

「After all, if Abel-sama's Magic power isn't on a sufficient level, it may be dangerous, I think.....」

「That is..... true, but」

Claire stares at Racine with a difficult expression and bites her lip.

「Although I understand..... that the most important thing is to protect everyone..... even though I understand」

The awkward silence from a while ago befalls on us again.

「If Claire-sama likes, how about doing it together?」

Racine breaks the silence with a smile.

「Eh.....?」

「We have a temple right in front of us, if I request to borrow a chamber, I'm sure they will help us out. There, we can give Abel-sama sex ritual together」

「But, I can't use priest's magic」

Claire is perplexed.

Racine smiles sweetly in order to reassure her,

「I will take the control of the Magic power, therefore, it will be okay if Claire-sama services Abel-sama without worrying about anything else」

W, wait a second, isn't the development advancing way too fast!?

What is that?

In other words, I with Claire and Racine at the same time—

「Why are you inviting me?」

Claire stares at Racine with a stiff expression.

「The effect of the sex ritual increases with the desire and excitement. I was thinking that Abel-sama would be excited more if Claire-sama joined us」

「..... Are you okay with that, Racine?」

A painful expression floats on Claire's face.

「Are you being considerate to me?」

「..... Honestly, I feel somewhat complicated, but」

A similar painful expression floats on Racine's face.

「I don't wish for Claire-sama to have such lonely expression」

「You, was that your purpose from the beginning.....?」

「I just..... did what I think was necessary, you know?」

Racine returned a small smile to the staring Claire.

Claire sighs softly.

「Thank you, Racine」

「Let's do our best together, Claire-sama」

The painful smile disappeared from Racine's face and was exchanged with the usual gentleness.

「Besides, Natasha told me before. 『Harem ecchi』is a man's dream」

Un, I can totally agree with that.

Harem ecchi is a man's romance after all!

「A man's dream.....」

Claire awkwardly bends her neck in protest and looks at me.

「Abel you..... also want that?」

「Eh, no, that is, umm.....」

As expected, I hesitate to give an answer to such straight question.

I want to do it, but!

I want to do it very much, but!

When I recall that delicate atmosphere from a while ago, feelings of guilt and corruption springs in me.

But, Claire and Racine are both so cute and charming—If I could do both at the same time, how stimulating would that be?

「..... The answer is written on your face, huh」

Claire leaks out a small sigh and smiles wryly.

「It's alright. If I can be of help. Let's do it together, Racine?」

「Fufu, that's right」

Racine smiles at me.

「By the way, when two females serve one male it's called 『Three pee』it's a secret sex ritual technique. Natasha told me so」

..... That, she definitely mistook that for 3P.

Chapter 66 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 1 ❄

Guided by Racine, I and Claire enter Almeris’ Temple.

Inside the temple, is a place for sex rituals called『Communion Place of Love』 and thanks to Racine being a priest of Almeris, we got a free pass.

Delicate atmosphere flows among us as we are going towards the room.

「..... What to do..... I have become embarrassed..... ah, mou..... ahh, mou..... together with Abel and Racine..... uu」

「..... Abel-sama after all..... prefers beautiful girls like Claire-sama..... I must do my best..... uu」

Claire and Racine are muttering something under their noses while stealing glances at me for a little while now.

I’m the one who’s heart is going to explode.

I have done many ecchi things with three women until now, but of course, I have never done it with two women at once.

My morality is getting corrupted with tension and expectations of a threesome.

These feelings mixing together makes my heart quicken.

Every time I make a step, dokun, dokun I hear my heartbeat clearly.

As we approach the room, the expectations and tension increase even more.

Ah, it's overflowing.....!

N, no, wrong, that's wrong.

This is merely a ritual to restore my Magic power.

Therefore, it's legal and legitimate.

Although even if it wasn't a ritual, it's not like harem ecchi is illegal.

「Because it's necessary to cleanse ourselves before the ritual, I and Claire-sama will enter the bath first」

Racine explains after we enter the room.

The ritual room—「Communion Place of Love」is a large private room.

The walls are painted pink which is unsuitable for the temple image.

A dazzling chandelier hangs from the ceiling.

I shouldn't say this, but doesn't this look like a room in a love hotel?

There's a complex magic square drawn on the floor and a king-sized bed in the middle of the room.

A bathroom is installed in the corner of the room.

「After that, please take a bath too, Abel-sama. Let's go, Claire-sama」

Claire and Racine walk into the bathroom.

「Don't peek, Abel」

Claire looks at me before entering the bathroom.

I wonder if that slightly stiff expression is because of tension?

Claire disappears into the bathroom together with Racine without hearing my answer.

The door closes and I hear a sound of a lock.

「Fuu」

I let out a deep sigh and sit on the bed.

To think it would develop so rapidly—

I still can't believe it.

My body smells of sweat and it definitely is not a sweat from moving through the crowd on the festival.

I hear a faint sound of splashing water from the bathroom.

It's the sound of Claire and Racine cleansing their bodies.

Naturally, both of them should be stark naked.

I want to see them, such thought naturally comes to my mind, I gulp down the

saliva.

Patience, patience.

Because in a little while, I can see Claire's and Racine's naked bodies to my heart's content.

「Still not done.....」

My whole body gradually flushed.

It's the feeling of lust burning around my abdomen.

I wait on the bed while the girls are preparing for ecchi time—because of that I'm in a situation where the expectations and tension only grows.

My heart keeps on throbbing since a while ago.

The slight pain in my chest actually feels somewhat comfortable.

Zazaza, I hear audible sounds of water.

And among it, a faint sound of voices—I wonder what they are talking about.

Ah, so curious! In various ways!

『Don't peak, Abel』

Claire's words flash across my mind.

But, it's human nature to break the rules—

「..... Let's peek a little to not get discovered」

With such temptation quickly swelling up, I stand up from the bed.

Unfortunately, I don't have any convenient peeking magic in stock.

I have no choice, but to look at Claire and Racine's bathing figures through a gap in the door.

I gulp and approach the bathroom's door.

「..... Tentacle Mist」

I create the invisible tentacle and insert it into a gap in the door.

I feel around, and—There it is the key.

Click, after a faint sound of unlocking, I slightly open the door with extreme caution.

U..... ooooooooo.....!

I roar in my mind.

What I see through the small gap is a surprisingly wide bathroom.

It looks around three times larger than a bathroom in a standard apartment.

In the middle, two white nude bodies can be seen through the steam.

Claire's usual ponytail is currently untied.

As a result, she looks more grown up than usual.

Though I should be already used to her beautiful face, seeing her look so fresh, my heart skipped a beat.

My sight moves from her face down and I catch a glimpse of her chivalrously forged limbs.

Slender and extremely healthy looking limbs.

When I look at her charming, juicy chest, I unconsciously jolt.

There are lovely strawberries on the top of the hills.

I'm seized with a temptation to attack those nipples right now.

Breaking into the bathroom, what a reckless thinking.

—As expected, she would get angry.

I'm talking about Claire after all.

Although I think that Racine wouldn't be angry, just embarrassed.

I move my gaze towards Racine.

Because of the moisture in the bathroom, her fluffy blonde hair is sticking to her milky white shoulders and back.

That scene is extremely charming.

Racine is smaller more than by a head when compared to Claire.

Her small stature and huge breasts are unbalanced, her hills are bigger than Claire's.

When Racine moves, her breasts shake like two melons.

Unlike Claire, there's no shade over Racine's crotch.

She doesn't have a single pubic hair—the so-called paipan.

The slick, immature looking flesh makes me feel somewhat corrupted.

With my eyes nailed at Claire and Racine, I have come to the understanding that no matter how different they are, both are equally beautiful.

The thing in my pants throbs.

The wonderful sight of beautiful women before my eyes, moreover, thinking that I will embrace both of them, I finally understood that the harem ecchi is not a dream.

Then,

「..... Nee, are you really okay with it, Racine?」

「Eh?」

I listened carefully to the conversation between Claire and Racine.

「B, but, isn't this normally done by lovers and married couples? Yet, Racine

and Abel.....」

「I think that this is my mission. That man's power will certainly save a lot of people. In fact, he arrested the mysterious person that appeared a little while ago」

A beat of silence.

The tense mood between the two falls even on me.

「Therefore, I want to become that Abel-sama's strength. I want to protect people's happiness as a priestess—」

「You mean, sense of duty.....?」

「Yes」

「T, then, that..... i, it's not because of love?」

「..... That」

Racine falters.

Are? She didn't deny?

「..... What about Claire-sama?」

Racine didn't answer clearly and returned the question.

「You the only one asking..... that's unfair」

「Sorry, it wouldn't be fair if I also don't speak, huh.....」

Claire says with tone mixed with apology and seriousness.

「My feelings are—」

I swallow my saliva and wait for the next line.

「..... I'm not that sure myself. But, I think these feelings are stranded. I, Abel」

Gulp.

I swallow my saliva again.

I move forward unconsciously in order to hear Claire's next lines.

I remember the sweet kiss during the fireworks.

It will finally become clear.

What does Claire feel about me?

Claire inhales the air.

「I, Abel—lo」

「Uwawawa.....!?!」

—I moved forward too much.

I overenthusiastically pushed the door open and entered the bathroom.

I fix my posture while toppling down.

Figures of Claire and Racine concealing their white bodies with their hands appear before me.

The finest women bodies are right in front of me.

「A-be-I?!」

Claire glares at me with murderous eyes.

Uwa, she's absurdly angry!?

But, we will be doing ecchi things right after this, isn't it okay to see your naked body—

Is not something I can say right now.

The aura of anger is visible around her body, I unconsciously sit in seiza.

「D, did you want to see that much.....?」

Racine says with a blush while concealing her body with her hands.

「..... Sorry, I really wanted to see」

I decided to apologize straightly without making excuses.

「I thought that peeking was no good, but, you know? You are both so beautiful..... I carelessly peeked」

「..... Mou, baka」

Claire mutters to herself.

Her way of talking is angry as ever, but there's a subtle smile on her face.....?

「Ufufu, this is somewhat embarrassing, huh.....」

Racine says with a bashful smile.

「I'm sorry. I will go back, please forgive me」

「..... You don't have to leave」

Claire mutters again.

「Eh」

「Did you think it would end just with your apology? You get also naked」

「..... Yes?」

「It's unfair if only we are naked, right?」

「That's right. As a compensation, you should let us see your nude body Abel-sama, right?」

「Wait a second, even Racine!?!」

The words of objection didn't come out, just puzzlement.

Oh—well.

I stand up while swallowing my saliva and remove the belt from my pants.

Chapter 67 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 2 ❄

—Thud.

The trousers and underwear fall down to my feet.

A fresh, cool feeling lands between my crotch.

My exposed penis which is already in an erect position is, piku, piku, throbbing up and down.

Feeling the eyes of the two girls plastered on me, my whole body flushes up.

Showing my nude lower part of the body to Claire and Racine is making me really embarrassed and tense after all.

But at the same time, I felt something like a sense of liberation.

Although I’m not the only one exposed, showing my most shameful part of the body to two cute girls is evoking a sense of immorality in me.

「Kyaa……」

Claire leaked out a small scream and averted her gaze.

Although I have done ecchi things with Claire already twice, it appears that she isn’t used to the sight of penis yet.

Claire who is shyly blushing and occasionally looks my way is adorable.

「Amazing.....」

Racine's eyes are focused on my raging boner.

Although her face is blushing red, her eyes shining full of curiosity are gazing at my crotch.

「Although we didn't have time for it in Rashuka City, both the body that gives and the body that receives are originally needed to be cleansed before the sex ritual」

Racine says.

「Claire-sama should neatly clean Abel-sama's body with me」

「Neatly.....?」

「Please sit down over there」

Racine points at a small bath stool.

I took off the knight coat and become completely nude.

With this, all members become stark naked.

I sit on the bath stool and look at Racine.

I wonder what will happen now?

My abdomen itches out of curiosity.

「Please stay still, okay.....」

Racine whispers in a sweet voice scoops soap bubbles with both hands and starts spreading it over my body.

Both arms, both shoulders, chest, abdomen.

「..... Nu, ku」

Having the area around solar plexus rubbed, I unconsciously leak out a voice.

If Racine small, soft hands reach out a little lower, she would touch my—

「Saa, Claire-sama too」

Racine calls out to Claire who is looking at us absentmindedly.

「Ah, un.....」

Claire snaps back and approaches us.

「Should I also smear Abel's body with soap?」

「Yes, when two people cleanse the same target, this is the official etiquette. Please do it in the same way as me~」

Saying that, Racine stepped over my left arm.

My arm is pushing against her crotch because she is short.

「T, that's somewhat embarrassing.....」

Claire steps over my right arm with an awkward smile.

Because she is taller than Racine, she slightly crouches and my arm pushes against her crotch in the same way.

The most important places of two girls are tightly pressing against my arms.

T, this is—

Isn't this the soapy massage I saw on the internet.....!?

「Well then, let's clean the arms first」

Racine starts slowly grinding against the arm she herself smeared with soap.

A slimy soap is painted all over my arm with her crevasse.

「L, like, this.....?」

Claire starts wiggling her hips in a similar manner nervously.

「U, aaa.....」

I cry in joy by the sweet, weak friction running on my arms.

Claire gently rubs her secret place and pubic hair from my upper arm to the wrist.

A numbing feeling of warm flesh is making me fascinated.

On the other side, Racine is grinding on my left arm.

Unlike Claire, she's hairless—a smooth, slippery feeling of paipan.

Kuchiyu, nuchiyu, faint wet sounds mix in while two beautiful girls scrub me with the world's finest sponges.

More than the physical comfort, the mental comfort is making the area around my abdomen burn.

I'm being serviced by two girls for the first time in my life.

The mental satisfaction of doing it with two girls one by one and two girls at once is totally different—A strong sense of domination is welling up in me.

A feeling similar to a ferocious beast waking up.

「N, ku..... uu」

The skills of Claire's polishing on my right side have improved.

I feel something mysterious when I watch her naked body creating bubbles on my arm.

I feel the violent impulse inside me overflowing.

「Claire.....!」

I draw Claire sitting on my right arm closer.

Then, I steal her lips forcibly.

「N, uu!?!」

Claire opens her blue eyes wide in surprise.

I suck on her lips strongly without minding and even screw my tongue inside her mouth.

I stir up her slimy mouth to my heart's content.

Claire's tongue entwines around mine as if trying to stick to it.

When I poured aggressively kisses on her, the strong female knight's body became weak.

While Claire's crotch still pressing on my arm.

Kuchiyu, a lewd, wet sounds were escaping from the place of contact.

「U, u..... I, also.....」

Claire stretches her arm towards my crotch while leaking gasps from the gap between our lips.

「Nu..... gu, uu..... o」

It was so sudden I opened my eyes wide because of the unexpected counterattack.

Claire's supple fingers coil around my penis and make my penis slippery with soap.

My penis became overrun by the sweet numbness of hand job.

Instantaneously, my dick springs up more than before.

「Ah..... you have taken the initiative, didn't you?」

Racine mutters in disappointment while grinding her hairless vagina on my left arm.

I have to properly take care of her later while thinking that, I immerse myself in kissing Claire first.

「N, chiyu..... mu, fu」

Claire stroked my penis while sucking on my lips.

「Oo..... ku, ah..... feels good..... uu」

I am at the mercy of Claire's stroking speed changing.

My penis continues expanding in the soft hands.

「Mugugu..... uu.....!」

I spill sounds of pleasure through the gap between our lips.

「Are, you feeling..... chiyu..... it.....? N, ku」

Claire asks while kissing me and rubbing my penis with both her soft hands.
Small bubbles are floating around us.

I look down at Claire politely soaping my penis with her both hands.

Her slimy, supple fingers and soft palms are rubbing my dick.

Each time she strokes, a sweet, itchy feeling runs to the tip of my penis.

「Does it feel good, Abel?」

Claire asks me between the kiss while staring at me.

「This, is throbbing since a while ago?」

「It's because Claire is touching it.....」

I tell her in an excited, blurry voice.

「I'm glad」

Claire happily smiles, chiyu, chiyu, and pours many light kisses on my lips,

while continuing her hand job.

The friction of her soapy fingers and palms is somewhat similar to the feeling of the vagina.

It's literally a pseudo-sex with Claire's hand.

My penis enveloped by Claire's soft hands is going to burst from the inside.

A numbing sensation runs through my abdomen region and spine.

I want to ejaculate just like that—

My eyes met Racine's while feeling such temptation.

She's not involved in Claire's hand job.

So far, it has not been different from one-on-one ecchi.

I have to accompany both of them properly and satisfy both of them equally.

「Thank you for waiting. It's Racine's turn now」

I invite Racine with a smile.

「You must have been impatient, right?」

「N, no..... that's not..... ummm」

As expected, even Racine gets embarrassed when I point it out so straightly.

「..... It would be unfair if it was only me. It's okay, Racine」

Claire supports Racine who has somewhat complicated expression.

「Then..... umm, please take care of me」

Racine separates her body from my arm she was grinding until now.

「Come here」

「Yes, uuu..... mu.....!?!」

When Racine approached me, I assaulted her lips with a surprise attack.

I immerse myself in attacking her soft, small lips.

「A..... fu, mu..... nn.....!」

Racine's small body trembles.

Her small, lovely nose twitches, gasping for air.

「Abel, samaa.....」

Her small hand reaches towards my crotch while she painfully mutters.

She quietly takes over my penis from Claire and gently slides her hand up and down.

Soon, pleasant, numbing feeling returns to my penis from her gentle stroking.

This also feels good—

「I understand Racine's『My chest hurts』..... it's like that when looking other woman do it.....」

Claire mutters with a frown.

「Ah, mou..... me too」

She tightly embraces me from behind.

Two well swelled bulges push tightly against my back.

Racine's sweet kiss and hand job from the front—

Claire's chest rubbing on my back from the back—

The feeling of being sandwiched by two beautiful girls is making my penis melt in pleasure and sending my brain into euphoria.

Chapter 68 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 3 ❄

Ah, I’m going to melt—

I indulge in the feeling of being caressed by two beautiful girls.

「Chiyu, reroo..... mumu..... fu, ah..... Abel, samaa.....!」

Racine is showering my lips with countless kisses from her soft lips while tiptoeing, her jiggling breasts are pressing against my chest.

「Fuuu..... n..... afu..... ah..... n..... Abel, u.....!」

Claire who is embracing me from behind, pushing her elastic breasts against my back blows the wind on the nape of my neck.

While kissing like that for about ten minutes, Racine, at last, stopped kissing me and separated her body from me.

Claire separated from my back at the same time.

「Please stay still, Abel-sama. I will wash the soap off」

Racine poured hot water into a bucket and rinsed off my body.

「Well then, our bodies are cleansed, let’s move to the real sex ritual」

「R, real..... that, is that, right? We will be doing that thing, right.....?」

Claire's face flushes immediately.

「Umm, should I head to the bed over there.....?」

「No, now that we are here in the bathroom..... how about it?」

Racine answers Claire's question with a similarly flushed face.

「Eh, is here alright?」

I ask in surprise.

I was certain that the ritual would be ineffective anywhere but on the bed.

「Yes, it seems there are people who have a hobby to do it in other places than in bed. To support the sex hobbies of various people I was thought to put up magic circles in various places」

「I, is that so.....」

Not knowing how to react I nod dumbfoundedly.

Various places, that means including the bath, there are also other places.....

「Then, I will make the preparations」

Racine brought something from an equipment place in the bathroom's wall.

Two lightly lit candle sticks.

Small cane and a cup of sake, they seem to be a metaphor of the man's and woman's genitals.

A mysterious scent of incense.

I'm certain that Racine also prepared the same tools in the Rashuka City.

「Magic Circle Ignition」

The bathroom's floor starts overflowing with white light with Racine's chant.

A magic circle with complicated pattern spreads all over the floor.

「U..... aa.....」

The sensation of this white light creates goosebumps all over my body.

It's very comfortable.

「It's a magic that increases the sexual pleasure. You will surely feel more comfortable than usually」

In short, I will be able to have even better ecchi?

The area around my belly throbs with expectations.

We three face each other while the steam hung around our nude bodies.

「Claire-sama, this is a ritual. Let's make Abel-sama feel comfortable together?」

「..... R, right. This is a ritual, a ritual」

Claire takes a deep breath after being pressed by Racine.

「Well then, please allow us to service you. Claire-sama, please come next to me~」

Racine says and kneels at my feet.

「Then, me too.....」

Still feeling shy, Claire finally matches her eyes with mine and sits on her knees next to Racine.

I await the service of female knight and female priest kneeling in front of me—

Until now, I did ecchi things with three women, but of course, doing it with two at once is my first time.

Moreover, my partners are two extraordinary beauties.

There's no way I wouldn't be excited.

Even though the service didn't start yet, my erected dick is about to explode with expectations.

I can tell that it's harder and girthier than usually.

A liquid is already flowing from the tip, spreading a strong odor around.

「Abel, amazing..... isn't it bigger than the last time.....?」

Claire stares in wonder at my overswelling pride.

「Umm, I should stimulate it, right.....?」

She mutters with shaking voice.

Although she did ecchi twice with me already, there's no questioning that she still is inexperienced.

Claire gulps down her saliva and nervously extends her hands towards my penis.

Rather than her usual unyielding attitude, she's looking frightened.

That gap makes Claire even more attractive.

My meat stick springs in excitement.

「Kya.....!?!」

Claire lets out a voice in surprise after seeing my penis spring up in front of her.

Then she gently grasps my pole with both her hands.

「N.....!」

Her warm hands transmit a numbing feeling through my penis.

Even though she's touching me just with her fingers, the feeling is melting. Certainly, it's more pleasant than usually.

Of course, I'm more excited than normally because of the 3P.

「It's amazingly hot.....! Also so hard and thick.....!」

Claire sighs painfully and timidly brings her face closer to my glans.

Her pink lips timidly open and she swallows my dark leader in her mouth.

「Ku, chiyu..... mu」

Claire keeps on swallowing my pole little by little.

As my penis entered Claire's mouth, her slimy insides surrounded me from every direction.

「Oo.....!」

I leaked a voice of joy.

She sucks on my penis like a suction pad, pouring numbing stimulation all over it.

At last, Claire swallows my penis up to the root.

Being inexperienced doing deepthroat seems to be painful as she looks at me with teary eyes.

Such admirable service fanned my burning passion.

At the same time, the feeling of conquering rises within me while looking at the female knight kneeling in front of me.

「Gu, bu..... uu..... n, o..... fu」

Claire narrows her cheeks, the bottom of her nose lengthens and she sucks my penis with a seducing fellatio expression.

Her warm tongue brushes against my glans many times, and extreme numbness comes to the core of my penis.

「Uo..... o..... so good, Claire..... more..... o.....」

「Like, this?..... Chiyu..... is this, good.....? Abe, l..... nn」

She looks up at me to confirm my reaction, and her tongue politely crawls to the tip of my meat rod.

The inexperienced Claire works really hard to service me with fellatio.

The feeling of satisfaction crawls up to my spine.

「Claire-sama, me too.....」

Racine mutters and moves her face closer.

She lightly kisses the root of my penis and then licks it with the tip of her tongue.

As if not to disturb Claire who is servicing the tip of my penis, she licks and kisses the root, sometimes even the testicles.

「Fuwa, a..... ku, o..... both of you, so good..... amaz, ing.....!」

The area around my abdomen is literally melting from pleasant feelings.

Although it's always comfortable, the sexual pleasure is increased because of the magic circle.

The synergy of the two separately stimulating my glans, root and testicles make the pleasure even more intense than normally.

It can't be compared with the blowjob from a single girl.

Of course, there is the physical pleasure, but more than anything it's the feeling of two beautiful girls servicing my most shameful place with their mouths that makes me feel like I'm in control.

To put it bluntly, I feel like a king.

「Nee, between me and the last person..... what feels better?」

Claire stares at me suddenly.

With almost scary, serious eyes.

「The last person.....?」

「Don't play dumb. The person who left you the hickey」

Claire looks at me with scolding eyes.

By the way, the one who left me the hickey was Ashe-san.

Claire would probably wouldn't even dare to think about that.

But, to tell me to compare.

Both of them have their own charm—。

Uun, how should I answer?

Claire slightly pouts at my silence.

「..... I definitely won't lose, you know」

Overflowing with a competitive spirit, she suddenly leans her upper body forward.

「Racine, could you entrust it to me for a little?」

「Ah, yes.....」

「Sorry」

Claire confronts me again after apologizing to Racine.

Her eyes are shining brightly.

「Eh, Claire.....? U, aa.....!？」

Claire puts my meat stick between her breasts and wiggles them left and right.

My dick is sandwiched between her breasts and smeared with soap.

My dick smeared with soap was rubbing against Claire's milky breasts without any resistance.

「W, what is like..... this.....?」

Claire jolts her breasts up and down with shaking voice.

A numbness ran from the tip to the root because of the soft friction.

「U..... kuwaa.....!」

It's already complete titty fuck.

「How is it, Abel..... do my breasts..... feel good.....?」

Claire looks up at me with a mysterious brightness in her eyes.

She moves her hands to the side of her breasts and increases the pressure against my cock.

My dick is completely enveloped by Claire's elastic flesh.

The gentle pressure and sweet stimulation of beautiful big breasts swallowing my symbol ignite my passion even further.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, muni, muniiii.....!

The muddy sound of precum mixed with the soap and the sound of the penis entering and leaving the valley creates a beautiful harmony.

「U, ooo..... feels good, Claire.....!」

I praise the female knight in front of me.

Then,

「So you feel so comfortable, Abel-sama.....」

Racine who is standing alone at the side suddenly mutters.

「Even though you looked so comfortable when I did it in Rashuka City..... uu」

「Eh, Racine.....?」

I saw a glint of rivalry in the usually gentle and obedient Racine for the first time.

「Excuse me, Claire-sama」

When Racine bows her head in apology, her huge breasts bounce up and down.

Even though she is so small and her breasts so big, they have a beautiful bowl-shape.

Such soft flesh shakes and joins Claire's breasts around my penis.

「O, guuu..... t, this is..... eh.....!? U, a..... ah.....!」

I raise a voice of surprise and joy at the double titty fuck.

「You are unexpectedly jealous, Racine..... but, so am I」

Claire fearlessly smiles and accelerates her movements.

A numbing friction from Claire's elastic breasts is pouring on my penis.

Racine on the other hand, gently rubs her breasts around my dick slowly, which creates a gentle, numbing friction.

The four soft breasts sandwiching my symbol, create an electric current which runs through my entire body—

Chapter 69 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 4 ❄

「Fu, chiyu..... mu, fuo..... nnn..... Abel, my oppai..... how are they.....?」

「Abel-sama..... my breasts..... are they pleasing you.....?」

Claire and Racine wholeheartedly continue titty fuck.

Four water balloon-like, fresh and elastic boobs are sandwiching my penis.

「The two of you..... so soft..... n, fuo..... oppai so erotic..... kua..... ah..... feels
goo, d.....u」

I struggle for breath while looking down at the two beautiful girls lewdly servicing me with their breasts.

The gentle pleasure from the friction penetrates my entire meat pole.

Moreover, the two beautiful girls are competing to make me feel good, which as a man is making my blood boil.

「Chiyu, puu..... nn, jiyuru.....」

Claire teases the glans that has jumped up from the valley with her tongue.

A sweet numbness lands on my sensitive part.

「Fu, a..... mu..... nn.....」

Racine eagerly shakes her small hands changing the pressure of her milky tits continuously.

When I think that the strong pressure landing on my pole, I impatiently grow weak.

My whole pole is being stimulated by attacks of various speeds—

「U..... aaa..... it's numbing..... kuuu.....」

The two sexual techniques create a synergy and my sexual desire increases.

This is very different from the delight that vagina brings.

The pace is slower—as result, it feels like my entire pole is getting warmed up.

In addition, the magic square is doubling the pleasure, my entire lower body is boiling in joy.

My melting penis is disappearing between the milk hills—

「U, ooooooo, coming.....!」

I pant and my waist trembles.

My penis throbs at the top of the milk flesh.

Doku, dokudokudoku, dokun! Dobu, dobiyuruuuuuuu!

Together with the continuous convulsions, a large amount of semen gushes out like from a geyser.

「Kyaaa.....!? H, hot, u..... is, n..... coming.....!」

Claire raises her voice in surprise at the grandly ejaculating pole between her breasts.

The spewing sperm flies around on her breasts, neck cheeks and lips.

「Fuaaa..... Abel-sama is, coming..... u.....!」

Although Racine is similarly surprised, she also shouted in joy.

She catches my flying sperm with cloudy eyes and blushed cheeks on her breasts and face.

「Haa, haa, haaaa.....!」

I gasp for breath when the last drop of my liquid children flies out.

Although I recall releasing more before, I don't recall ever feeling so satisfied.

「It felt excellent..... both of you..... fuuuu」

I take a deep breath after satisfyingly dyeing Claire and Racine in cloudy white.

The lower part of my body dimly numbs and a comfortable fatigue covers my

whole body.

The feeling of satisfaction from being serviced from two beautiful girl is as expected on another level.

「..... Fuu, you let out a lot, Abel-sama」

Racine extends her hand towards my crotch while covered in semen from her breasts to her face.

She touches the tip of my penis with her slender fingers.

「Excuse me」

Racine chants a spell while patting my glans which became weak from the ejaculation.

「Magic Circle Second Ignition, Magic Power Conversion Restoration – Mana Charge」

The Magic Square on the floor starts glowing with her words.

「..... U!? Ku, aaaaaaaaaa.....!」

At the same time, something inside my body started boiling.

Different.

This is totally different from the sex ritual I have received in Rashuka City.

Is it because this is an official facility, or because there are two girls?

Double than before..... no, the magical power flowing inside my body is several times denser.

「You have recovered considerably, but it's still not yet a complete recovery.....」

Racine dubiously tilts her head and separates her finger from my glans.

「..... I feel that I have recovered quite a lot, but I have not recovered completely yet?」

「It's around 70% restored. The amount of magic power restored was enough to completely restore more than five average magicians, but the Abel-sama's magic power is in a totally different league after all.....」

Racine says.

I thought that I got completely restored in Rashuka City, but listening to Racine, that doesn't seem to be the case.

But in the end—we di the sex ritual once more time in order to fully recover.

Which reminds me, I and Racine have decided to keep that secret from Claire.....

「Then, let's do it..... one more time?」

Claire shyly proposes.

While frequently peeking at my crotch,

「That..... if Abel doesn't mind. I don't know much about magic, but won't he fully recover if we hold the ritual one more time?」

「That's right. In either case, Abel-sama still looks unsatisfied..... fufu」

When Racine smiles, Claire turns her eyes towards my crotch as well.

The symbol that lost its strength from releasing was completely standing in attention.

「Well then, let's start by cleansing the body once more」

Racine said.

It seems that during the official ritual, the body must be cleansed after each ejaculation.

「Naa, why don't you wash me with your bodies, this time?」

I make a proposal.

「Wash..... with bodies?」

Claire tilts her head blankly.

Racine looks puzzled as well.

「In other words, you two will soap up your bodies and press it against mine—」

Embarrassment gradually overtakes me.

Though I only know it from the internet, there should be such technique used in the soapland.

If these two beautiful girls accepted something the women in the sex industry do—

My abdominal region burns with corruption.

I try to explain with gestures.

「Eh, something like that.....?」

Claire wiggles her body bashfully,

「Abel-sama, you have come up with something quite perverted」

Racine says shyly with a hint of curiosity in her eyes.

「A while ago you two..... washed me with that place, so you can think of it as extension.....」

I say rapidly and spread a towel on the floor.

A simple substitute for the mat.

I lay down on the towel, stomach down.

「T, that's somehow..... slightly embarrassing.....」

Claire lays on me first while feeling embarrassed.

Muni, muni, her soft body glued to my body feels comfortable.

Moreover, Claire's body is painted with soap, so she soaps my body with hers.

When our slippery bodies rub against each other, the comfortableness doubles.

Soft.

Warm.

Claire's elastic, rich breasts rub many times against my back.

Uooooo, this is the best!

Even the finest woman in the industry couldn't possibly make me feel like this.

「M, me too.....」

Racine timidly approaches me.

Claire understood and shifted her body.

Oo, this is.....!

The right side is Claire, the left side is Racine.

These two females rub their soft bodies against me up and down.

Moreover, they use their soft breasts as sponges and wash my entire body with theirs.

Uwaaaaa, this is getting better and better—

The blood gathers in my lower body from the excitement while I laid on my stomach.

Because of the blood, I instantly get erect and felt oppressed by the floor.

「Abel-sama, this time, we will cleanse your body from the..... front, okay?」

Racine said and separated her body with a somewhat rough breathing.

「Fuu, my body somewhat became hot.....」

Claire's cheeks flushed red and her nose slightly twitched.

It's not just me, both of them became excited while rubbing their bodies against mine.

「This time, that.....」

I stand up while roughly breathing 'haa, haa'.

I lay on the towel, stomach up.

My fully erect thing was reaching towards the sky.

The tip of my penis was shining with the precum.

Gulp, I caught the sound of Claire and Racine gulping.

「Then, should Racine go first this time?」

「Thank you very much. Then, excuse me, Abel-sama」

Claire concedes the first turn and a petite body approaches me.

It's clearly visible that her hesitation is fading while her assertiveness increasing in the last few days.

「N, fuua.....」

She eagerly sticks her body to mine and slides her body from my legs up to my chest.

Her breasts which possess both the elasticity and softness rubs on my chest and tickles my solar plexus.

「A, guu..... u, a」

Furthermore, because of the gentle pressure on my penis, I let out a pant.

The weak pressure on my penis increases and Racine slips down to my legs again.

From the top to the bottom, from the bottom to the top.

Because Racine's body is painted with soap, our bodies don't get hurt from the sliding.

The touch of her smooth skin and breasts rubs all over my body.

「Then, I will start doing it now, okay?」

Claire covered in soap said impatiently.

Just like before, Racine understood, shifted her body and two beautiful girls started rubbing their bodies against mine.

Four soft breasts were thoroughly gliding around my body creating sweet pressure everywhere they moved.

My consciousness was wrapped in an utter bliss from the two girls sliding their bodies on mine.

My meat rod which was standing in attention since a while ago started giving off the smell of discharge.

Ah, my body is not satisfied from just touching anymore.....!

「Claire, Racine, I..... soon.....!」

I want to insert it inside these two.

I want to insert it—

I swallow the voice of my heart and say to the two with an excited voice.

The towering thing in my crotch trembled by itself.

Chapter 70 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 5 ❄

「Stand up, Claire, Racine.....」

I speak with an excited voice.

「Both of you, put your hands on the wall and push out your butts」

With this ferocious impulse around my abdomen, just a normal physical touch won't satisfy me.

I want to wildly connect with Claire and Racine from behind.

Almost as if I wanted to violate them, I want to do intense ecchi with them—

「L, like..... this?」

Claire timidly presented her round hips in front of me.

Her young buttocks shake as if inviting me.

Since being polished a little while ago with soap, her ass is brimming over with feminine charm.

Inside her butt valley, blushing lips and pale pink anus are defenslessly exposed before me.

「Haa, haa, haa..... yaaa..... this is, too embarras..... ing.....」

That Claire with unyielding spirit is looking at me while almost bursting into tears.

She leaked a shy voice and rough breathing from her slightly open lips.

I honestly thought that she's adorable.

I want to see even more of such cute Claire, I strongly thought.

Before I became aware, my meat rod swelled up enough to hit my navel and warped backwards in a manly way.

「T, then, me to..... o」

Racine shyly lined up next to Claire while fidgeting.

Her buttocks are smaller in size than Claire's, it looks like a small immature peach.

Shiny and glossy from the soap, her butt overflowed with freshness just like Claire's.

In this butt valley, a small hole and a cute looking anus are in a plain view.

Because there are two girls lined up, the visuals have double the impact.

My swelled symbol trembles up and down in excitement.

「..... oo.....!」

I unconsciously leak a voice of admiration.

The spectacle of the beautiful girls shaking their hips in front of you is the best.

Two beautiful butts are pushed in front of me as if saying please, have a taste—

From now on, I will savor these two butts to my heart's content.

With my abdomen burning with passion, I extend my hands towards Claire's and Racine's butts.

「Ah.....」

Claire's eyes meet mine first.

Yosh, let's assault Claire first—

I push my hand through the pubic hair and reach the sensitive lips.

I gently stroke the soft, wet petals.

After tracing the petals with my fingers for a while, it became clear to me that they started slightly opening little by little.

I sink my finger inside the slightly open gap.

I get deeply impressed by the intravaginal sensation on my finger.

「N.....!? Ku, wa..... ah」

Claire bends her upper body and lets out a moan.

I press my finger deeper through the slimy flesh walls.

It's tight as always, but I have a feeling that the softness increased.

I wonder if it slightly expanded after receiving my penis two times?

Although I say that, my finger is being forced back just as when she was a virgin,

I increase the strength of my finger and sift through the hot creases.

「Waaaan, an..... Abel's, finger..... is..... going in..... u」

Both of Claire's hands on the wall and her hips start trembling.

The deeper I push in, the more nectar starts flowing out.

I fully buried my second finger joint inside.

「A, guu.....」

Claire who is getting stabbed by my finger moans in a high-pitched voice and her long, red hair shake.

I bend my finger as a talon and gently pat Claire's flesh walls while paying attention to not hurt her.

Weakly at first while gradually increasing the power.

Haa, haa, I can hear Claire's comfortable breathing.

She's more sensitive than I thought.

Did she get more sensitive than before or are my finger movements more skilled, I stroke Claire's flesh walls with fascination, trying to please her.

「Does it feel good, Claire?」

「U, un, somehow..... it's numbing and hot.....」

Claire sweetly says while gasping for breath.

I may have developed Claire's hole during the two times she did ecchi with me.

Developing an inexperienced girl with my fingers, mouth and possibly even penis—

To a man, this feeling of superiority feels the best.

More than anything, I'm genuinely happy that Claire is feeling good.

Is she pleased by being serviced by a man?

I twist my wrist and rotate my finger just like a screw and expand Claire's flesh jar.

I put pressure on Claire's creases with the bottom of my finger strongly stimulating her from inside.

「Yaaa..... an..... fuaaaa.....」

Her bent, nude body starts convulsing.

「Abel-sama, me..... too.....」

Racine looking from the side unbearably panted while fidgeting with her small hips.

「Yosh. Wait, Racine. I will—」

While playing inside Claire's secret place with my right hand, I extend my left hand towards Racine and trace her hairless itty.

「..... n, auu.....」

I just patted Racine's labia lightly and she showed a really sensitive reaction.

I have thought so before during the sex ritual in Rashuka City, but she hides a really sensitive body under her neat and tidy appearances.

Guchiyu, I made my way through the two tightly closed petals with half of my finger.

「Ah, waaaaaa.....!? Aun, it, camee.....!」

Racine screams in surprise at the sudden insertion, but immediately after that she lets out a captivating moan.

Zubu, zubu, I push my finger further inside her slimy hole.

My finger unexpectedly smoothly slides up to the root into Racine.

A foreign substance hasn't entered this place since the sex ritual.

The still inexperienced Racine's insides received my finger more smoothly than I expected.

Although very immature, the creases adapt to the form of my finger and wriggle.

Isn't this a movement of a woman with abundant experiences?

「I'm going to move, Racine」

After declaring, I pull my finger back to the entrance.

From there, I push in again.

「Ah, there..... r, reaching a comfortable, please..... ah, fuun」

Racine breathes comfortably.

「Abel, me also..... o..... don't forget about me.....」

Before I noticed, I have neglected the movements of my right hand and Claire impatiently looked at me.

I strongly nod at the wet, appealing eyes.

I put effort into my right hand and start thrusting my finger inside her hot vagina.

Guchiyu, kuchiyu, jupu.....!

The bathroom echoed with moans of two girls who enjoyed fingers inside their vaginas.

「Ah, faa..... aan, more..... do it more..... Abel..... u」

「Abel-sama, a..... amazing, feels good.....」

Claire and Racine shake their hips while moaning in pleasure.

I'm doing a good job with my fingers—

That much is certain.

While I had awkward movements assaulting both girls at once, I got used to it after a while.

After getting down the rhythm of my left and right index fingers, I continuously thrust them in and out of Claire's and Racine's meat jars.

「An, I..... I, already..... n..... comin..... g!」

「Haa, haa, haa..... me too..... no good..... no good..... I'm comingg.....」

Both Claire and Racine greatly bend their backs one after another and their high-pitched voices tremble.

Both my fingers start feeling the flesh walls tightening around them.

I pull out my fingers from the two melting meat jars.

The secret hole in their butt valleys start moving and nectar starts dripping out from the other hole.

If they are wet this much, the preparations are completed.

I stare at the two trembling figures.

Their sexy, charming back lines are inviting me in.

Now then, in whom I should insert first—

「Abel.....?」

Claire dubiously looks over her shoulder,

「This time, are you..... are you going to insert that.....?」

A happy smile floats on Racine's face.

I hesitated for a while.

I can't discriminate between these two beautiful naked girls.

Just who do I penetrate first—

This must be the most luxurious worry for a man.

Claire's abundant, tender, elastic butt.

Racine's small, cute peach-like butt.

Uwaa, both are too attractive.....!

I close my eyes and thrust my waist randomly.

Guchiyu, a wet touch hits my glans.

I open my eyes to see who my penis touched—

「Yan, Abel, u.....」

When our eyes met she let out a delightful pant.

Yosh, let's do Claire first.

Chapter 71 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 6 ❄

「Sorry, Racine. Claire goes first.....!」

I aim at the entrance, take a deep breath and thrust it in one go.

「A, waaa..... aun」

Claire raises a delightful voice and her body shakes.

I was able to insert my penis smoothly with almost no resistance.

Her inexperienced creases immediately entwined around my penis.

「Haa, haa..... Abel’s..... it’s packed inside me..... u, fu」

Claire’s body bends and she pants heavily.

We haven’t started yet, but most likely because of my handwork from a little while ago she’s already gasping for breath.

「..... Sorry..... Racine..... a, fa」

She tells in consideration to Racine standing next to her with her face warps in pleasure.

「Before putting it in..... a, ua..... Abel closed his eyes, therefore..... I just

happened to be randomly chosen..... n, aun」

「Fufu, thank you very much. Please don't mind me, Claire-sama」

Racine looked into my eyes with a look full of envy while thanking Claire.

「Claire-sama looks so comfortable.....! Please..... take me later too, Abel-sama」

「Yes, it will be your turn later」

After seeing me nod, Racine released her hands from the wall and turned around her body.

「Fufu, it's a promise..... alright?」

Racine stares at me while leaning her head to one side.

「N, mu..... chiyu」

The next moment, Racine stuck her lips to mine.

I thrust my hips to my heart's content while sucking on Racine's sweet lips.

「Ya, n..... no, Abel..... wa, too intense..... ku, aa.....」

I move my hands and reach towards Claire's plentiful breasts.

Her breasts are fresh with outstanding elasticity.

I tightly squeeze them and the soap slips between my fingers.

Each time I squeeze my fingers, the fresh, juicy bulge starts overflowing through my fingers.

「N, ku..... chest, so good..... a, fa.....」

I continue thrusting and squeezing and Claire's red hair starts dancing.

I move my hands towards the peak of the milky hill and glide my finger around it.

Before long, I gently start playing with her little strawberry.

「A..... n」

Claire's voice becomes especially high-pitched.

After playing with her nipple left and right, up and down I clearly understand that her nipple became erect.

It's the certain proof that Claire is feeling it.

I put her both nipples between my index and thumb fingers and stimulate her with even stronger pressure.

During that, chiyu, chuu, I attack Racine's lips repeatedly.

Her hot lips represent Racine's excitement.

Claire's rising excitement seems to be transmitting to Racine.

「Yaaa, n.....!? The tip..... waaa, an, it feels, so good..... uu..... hau, n, an.....」

Claire's flirtatious voice increased in voltage.

Gatsu, gatsu, I abuse her fresh ass to my heart's content.

Her vagina which got prepared by my fingers is constantly welcoming me.

「U, aaaa, I, already..... e! Coming, I'm comiing.....!」

Soon, I was able to guide Claire to the top with my piston.

Did it become easier with the built up excitement?

Or is perhaps mine and Claire's body affinity so good?

In any case, Claire's insides start constantly tightening and her back and knees shake.

Her cheeks are dyed red.

A transparent saliva is dripping down from the corner of her mouth.

Haa, haa, Claire mutters while breathing with excitement.

「Fuu..... that was amazing. To have an orgasm so quickly..... it felt so good as if Abel already conquered my soul and body.....」

Claire with strong competitive spirit declares her defeat while looking at me.

「Then, Racine is next」

I pull out my penis from Claire.

Thrusting so many times inside Claire, my meat rod is entirely coated with slimy honey.

My whole penis is shining like a candle of lasciviousness.

「Wa, yes, please take care of me」

Racine gives me a last kiss, touches the wall with her hands again and pushes her pretty buttocks in front of me.

「Please, come inside whenever you want.....」

Racine says with an excited voice and wiggles her petite body left and right. Seeing her small swaying butt in front of me, I grab her with both my hands.

I strongly open her butt and expose her hairless kitty.

I am able to get a glimpse of pink inside her slightly opened hole.

My passion exceeds the limit after seeing that inviting color.

「Here I come, Racine.....!」

I stick my meat stick between her two lips and thrust with all my might inside her slippery crevice.

I have started thrusting inside the small, tight vagina.

Recalling the pink color, I relax my body and start slowly.

I have to make her small vagina gradually remember the shape of my penis.

「Aa, inside..... stretching.....!? Aan, Abel-sama's, is filling me up..... uuu.....!」

After filling her up, Racine lets out a painful scream and her body jerks.

I raise my pitching little by little.

The nectar accumulated inside her vagina starts scattering around because of my meat stick.

The raw scent of sex gets even stronger.

「Amazing..... Racine, is so spread..... spread so much by Abel.....」

Claire mutters in envy and extends her hand.

Her finger reaches towards the place I and Racine are connected and she gently strokes it.

「Ku, uuu..... a.....!」

「Yan, Claire-sama, a.....!」

I and Racine both pant at the sudden increase in stimulation.

With Claire gently pressing her fingers around the root of my penis there was a subtle change in the pressure.

Meanwhile, I continue thrusting my hips with all my might.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, zubu, panpan, pan!

Sound body fluids mixing.

A sound of sexual organs rubbing each other.

And a sound of meat clashing against meat.

Racine shakes her body while the harmony of sexual sounds kept playing.

「Yaa, aun, I..... already, can't..... n..... coming..... I'm, coming..... uuu.....!」

Racine raises a lovely voice while her long blonde, wavy hair shook.

Her insides tightly squeeze me.

「U, ooo..... tight.....!」

I unintentionally leaked a roar of joy at the unexpected pressure.

A pleasant feeling run through my waist and the feeling of ejaculation increased.

And yet, when I almost released I pulled out my throbbing shaft.

Zubu, chiyuuu..... I have completely came out of the small sticky hole.

Because I have pulled out from both Claire and Racine, my meat stick is completely drenched in vaginal juices.

My precum, Claire's and Racine's love juices mix together and create a smell so intense one could choke on it.

I deeply breathe it in and my mysterious mood increases even further.

「Fuu..... then, Claire, one more time」

I turn towards Claire after pulling out from Racine.

The impatient female knight's buttocks which jiggled like a pudding.

I ran down the center of the valley and forcefully inserted my first-rate specimen.

「Wa, guu..... u, an.....!」

I easily bury it deep inside Claire.

The tightening flesh walls coil around my penis and transmit a vivid pressure.

I start shaking off the flesh walls by thrusting.

The insides are already ready for me.

I start thrusting without reserve.

Pan, pan, pan, my and Claire's flesh collide creating a beautiful melody.

Guchiyu, guchiyu, these sounds made me realize Claire's excitement level.

「Faaa..... au, n..... feels good.....」

Claire's long, red hair starts dancing and she raises her voice in excitement.

「Nee, how about you.....!? Does Abel feel..... as good as me.....? An, ku..... uuua」

「Yes, no matter how many times, I do ecchi with Claire..... uu, it always feels extremely good..... kuoo, oo..... u!」

When I poke her deeply, her upper body jots and she soon becomes weak.

It seems she came again.

Zubu, chiyu, I pull my penis out of Claire and quickly push it inside Racine again.

「Yaaaa..... again, Abel-sama..... n, auuu..... wa, came..... e.....! I'm happy..... u.....!」

When I hit Racine's deepest part, she raises her voice in joy.

「Abel-samaa..... please use my body, hia, un..... and make yourself comfortable..... oka..... y.....」

「Yes, feels extremely good inside Racine.....!」

I groan while grinding with my body absorbedly.

Her tight vagina has expanded in order to fit my meat rod.

Her creases keep climbing all over my penis.

I'm getting squeezed.

I keep pounding on Racine's small vagina with the feelings of ejaculation rising.

「Fuwaaaa, l..... coming, again.....! Coming..... aah, coming.....!」

She let out a lovely voice in ecstasy and Racine's petite body became exhausted.

After guiding a Racine to the peak, I breathe a sigh of satisfaction, pull out my penis from her small hole and turn towards Claire once again.

Chapter 72 – Female Knight’s and Female Priest’s Double Service – Part 7 ❄

I pierce Claire deeply with my overswelled thing.

「Aaaaa, so deep..... I’m getting..... skewered by Abel..... wa, fuu」

Claire’s back bends and she lets out a suffocating pant.

「Claire-sama’s entranced face..... looks so comfortable, desu.....」

Racine is enviously staring next to Claire.

「I’m going to move, Claire」

When I shiver in joy and thrust inside the female knight with my piston,

「Racine also—」

I stretch out my hand towards the female priest’s pushed out butt and trace my fingers around her crevice.

「Fuua, an, deep..... stirring..... u..... good! So good.....!」

「Hii, ah..... Abel-sama’s finger..... afu, n」

Claire and Racine moan with coquettish voices.

After thrusting in Claire several times, I pull out my penis and insert it in Racine again.

I insert a finger in Claire's secret place and piston both of them at the same time.

I thrust several times and insert it in Claire again and push a finger inside Racine.

—I repeated that many times.

The bodies of the two girls already got used to the shape of my penis and it became easier to insert.

After attacking Claire several times, I insert it in Racine again.

And after leading Racine to the same ecstasy, I insert it in Claire again.

「I will make you..... ah..... m, feel even better..... ah」

「E, even I..... eh」

Claire and Racine burn with a lovely rivalry.

I calmly look down at the competitive beautiful girls and keep on switching the butts I assault.

How many times did this switching bliss repeat—

「uu, ku..... so tight..... uaa.....!」

I'm now thrusting inside Claire's vagina.

While thrusting inside her, the vagina tightened and the sounds of water resounded.

She has reached the peak because of my strokes.

Claire's upper body starts shaking in front of my eyes, her red wet hair sticking to her back.

「An, deep..... de, ep.....! Abel's..... reaching deep inside..... a, hiaa..... afu, nuu.....!」

Her both hands leaning against the wall, her surprisingly thin shoulders, her smooth nape of her neck and the whole surface of her back repeated many small convulsions.

The more I thrust the larger the convulsion become.

「Claire, Claire's insides are tightening..... u, ah..... so good!」

The vagina which tightly pushes against my dick more and more each time I thrust flares my passion even more.

「Ah, coming! I'm coming.....!」

「Me too, it's coming.....!」

As expected I have achieved my limit after piercing Claire and Racine so many times that I lost count.

I can't endure any longer.

I want to already pull the trigger on my accumulated load—

This time, I should be able to achieve the highest ejaculation.

My lower body throbs with my swelling indecent expectations.

「Please, come inside me!」

Claire looks at me in an absorbed state and shouts.

「Abel's warm suff, fill me up with it! Let it all inside me.....!」

After a second of hesitation on CLaire's request, I start thrusting my hips full power.

「I understand. Then, let's come together!」

Haa, haa, I declare the creampie with a rough breathing.

I thrust to Claire's deepest part and release the chain reaction of pleasure.

Doku..... n! Dobyu, dokudokudoku, dobiyuruuuuu, dobiyu, n!

I release a large amount of semen inside Claire's at the same time her vagina tightens around me.

「Hot.....!? Ah, it's coming..... coming..... Abel is filling me up..... I'm com..... comiiiiing!」

When a large amount of semen is poured inside Claire's vagina, she shouts in ecstasy.

It doesn't sound like a flirtatious girly voice anymore, but rather like a voice of a female.

My abdomen starts twitching even more after experiencing Claire's vaginal convulsions.

「Kuu, still..... coming..... u..... aaaaaah.....!」

I continue pouring semen until the last drop shoots out.

「Coming..... comi, ng.....!」

Claire swallows the last drop of my semen while lively moaning.

I take a breath after I release the last drop.

Then, turn my head around and see Racine staring at me.

I can see a complicated light of envy and jealousy in her cute, round eyes.

I sigh filled with desire escapes from her slightly open lips.

Seeing Racine's current state, the passion in me that was already settled ignited once again.

「Racine too.....!」

I pull out my dick from Claire with an excited voice.

I turn towards Racine while still feeling the afterglow of ejaculation and sperm sticking to the tip of my penis.

「Abel-sama..... hiaa, ah.....!?!」

I pierce her wet lips which seem to await my arrival with my slimy glans.

Although I have just ejaculated, the ejaculation gauge has been filled almost to the limit again.

I can't be satisfied with only one creampie.

I want to fully fill both of them!

As a man—as a male with the desire to reproduce, I strike Racine with my piston to make her mine.

「I'm letting it out, Racine..... Uoooooo.....!」

When I thrust it in with inside Racine with all my might, her back arcs.

Like that, I pour a large amount of semen inside her small vagina.

「Hi.....!? Aaaah, coming.....! An, a lot, gushing..... I can tell..... nn, so happy..... e.....」

Her entire petite body convulses and she receives all of my desires with her vagina.

This is my first time ejaculating twice in such a short period of time.

The feeling of ejaculation persists, my penis, hips, limbs and brain are covered in pleasant numb sensation.

My consciousness is hazy from all the pleasure.

I continue releasing while buried inside Racine's small vagina.

After I sense that my testicles are finally empty, I pull out.

「Haa, haa, haa..... ah.....!」

After ejaculating twice, a strong feeling of despondency hits me.

However, overflowing with a sense of fulfilment and the persisting pleasure far exceeds that despondency.

「Fuuuu..... that felt good..... ah.....!」

I breathe out deeply with the most amazing feeling.

When I look at Claire and Racine, I see them breathing heavily haa, haa in a

weakened state.

Their backs are releasing a steam and their hair is stuck onto their bodies.

I look at their apple-colored, pushed out butts and enjoy the lingering feelings of pleasure.

A cloudy semen is dripping from their assaulted holes.

「Haa, haa..... how is it, Abel-sama..... the degree of your magic restoration」

Racine said and I suddenly realised.

「This is—」

My entire body suddenly feels like burning.

The overwhelming, boiling aura from the magic flowing inside my entire body.

「Amazing, compared to before this is even.....!」

「The quantity of magic restoration greatly depends on the sexual pleasure. That just means you have felt that good~」

Racine smiles.

「..... I see, it felt that good?」

Claire nods contently.

「Nee, I or Racine, who felt better?」

「Claire-sama.....」

「Although Racine is my friend, this and that are two different things. We have to distinct between black and white properly」

Nude Claire declares competitively.

Maa, it's so much like her.

「..... That's right. Although I like Claire-sama, this and that is different.....」

Racine surprisingly becomes also competitive.

Maybe she's getting triggered by Claire.

「Saa, who was better, Abel?」

「Please answer, Abel-sama」

「Umm, that.....」

I am being overwhelmed by the two approaching beautiful girls.

Uun, how should I answer in this situation?

「To be honest, both of you were equally good」

「N?」

「Nn?」

Ah, crap. I said what I was thinking!

Claire and Racine look at me with eyes open wide—

「..... Haa」

Both of them sigh.

A complicated expression of resignation and satisfaction floats on their faces.

「..... It seems like a draw」

「..... Desuu」

The two exchange glances.

They smile wryly, then their smiles turn gentle.

「But, I won't lose next time..... ah, but it felt good..... ah..... doing it together with Racine was also fun, huh..... fufu」

「I also want to become more comfortable with Abel-sama..... I want to be more useful to Abel-sama..... fuu, it really felt good.....」

After the feelings of rivalry pass, Claire and Racine start joyfully smiling.

After the sex ritual finished, we dressed up and left the Temple of Almeris.

The harvest festival soon ended and the food stalls were being removed.

The crowd is now sparse compared to the crowd before.

—Still, that felt so good.

I immerse myself in the lingering feelings seeing the ending festival.

My first experience of 3P was more sweet and stimulating than I expected.

「Everyone, there's trouble!」

My lingering feelings were destroyed by a person running towards us.

Fluffy blonde hair, big, round blue eyes.

A good-looking boy one could easily mistake for a girl.

His characteristic long ears are proof of Elf race.

「Lil.....?」

A bishounen co-worker Lil runs towards us with a dubious expression.

「Haa, haa..... it's..... terrible」

Lil says while out of breath.

「Did something happen?」

Claire asks puzzled.

However, half of that expression was still melting.

In a body, but not in spirit state.

A similar expression to Racine who has an expression of ecstasy.

「I was looking for you. Because Ashe-san sent you on a patrol..... gefu, gofu, I was running all over.....」

「Oioi, are you okay?」

I worry about Lil on the behalf of the two girls.

Lil keeps coughing, it seems he ran quite a lot.

Which reminds me, the magical power of Elves is high, but their physical

power is quite low.

Running all around the capital would certainly exhaust him.

「Yoshyosh」

I pat Lil's back.

「U.....!」

Lil separates himself from me in surprise.

「Awawa..... t, touched..... by a m, man..... uu」

He blushes and starts trembling for some reason.

Just what happened?

All my dubious feelings were quickly blown away by Lil's words.

「N, no, I have to tell you something before that—」

Lil fixes his breathing and says.

His face turns pale.

「The Empire—The Magic Empire started the invasion of Aisha」

「Tsu.....!？」

Our breath was instantly taken away.

That was—Too sudden, too abrupt.

The news of war between the Empire and Aisha.

Chapter 73 – Departure to a Decisive Battle

I shudder at the black shadow nestled in front of me.

Lukewarm sweat runs down my cheek.

My heart beats painfully fast.

Although saying it myself feels weird, but my magic is tremendous.

I think it may be this world's strongest.

I have battled only a few Empire magicians before, but I have a feeling that I won't lose to anyone.

Yet, why—

「To think there was such a guy in this world.....!」

I'm not confident I can win against the black shadow in front of me.

Is the cold I'm feeling on my body the salty breeze of the seashore, or.....

「——」

The enemy chants some kind of spell at me with an extended arm.

A jet-black magic sphere of ten meters in diameter is flying towards me.

「Aegis Sphere!」

I immediately create a defensive barrier.

A magic shield that repels every magic.

「Useless」

A small smile floats on the shadow's face—I have such feeling.

When the black sphere collides with the barrier, the barrier bends under the sphere's power.

The barrier got smashed just like that and scattered in countless light particles.

「Ku..... Wind King's Movement – Air Road!」

I cast another spell in a panic and step away.

A narrow escape.

Right after I escape, the black sphere hits the ground.

The whole area got soundlessly squashed down.

Only a huge crater was left.

If I didn't escape instantly, even a piece of my body wouldn't be left behind.

The power of that spell is no joke.

「You avoided well, I was planning to squash you with supergravity」

The shadow informs me with a laugh.

「What's wrong, are you not coming.....?」

Is that a smile of provocation or a sneer?

But, there was no room for anger.

I will get killed—

Sweat rushes down my entire body at the desperate premonition.

「You are unconsciously suppressing your power, aren't you.....? You have more power than this, right.....?」

It's as the shadow has said.

「I won't hold back anymore」

He says and points his hand at me again.

A black light shines on his hand.

The same thing as before?

「If you won't come..... I will」

I gulp.

I have never killed before.

However, saying that I would rather get killed than kill is wrong, I'm not a saint like that.

More than anything else, I want to live.

I want to continue living and spend my time happily with Claire and the others.

An ordinary, quiet, happy time—

Therefore, I won't die.

I have no other choice.

I resolve myself and extend my both hands.

I have not used this against a human being yet, but—

「Goooooooooooo! Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast!」

I release a destructive incantation with a roar.

The strongest magic that can defeat SS class monster in one hit.

A pale blue sphere is charging in a straight line.

「..... fun」

The black shadow snorts and casually extends his hand.

The violent, surging magic power—

「Wha.....!?!」

My Flash of Annihilation – Photon Blast was casually negated.

「That's—」

I remain standing in utter shock.

I couldn't believe my eyes.

I unconsciously licked my dried out lips.

「How do I defeat this fellow.....!」

—I suddenly woke up right there.

「A, are?」

I slowly raise from the bed inside the inn.

「That was a..... dream?」

My body is dripping sweat.

My heart is still beating fast.

My chest is in pain.

I take a deep breath.

「—No, wait」

I suddenly realise.

That was too real to be a simple dream.

Something similar has happened once before—。

「..... Right, back in the village!」

I suddenly shout.

I have experienced a similar thing right before my first time with Claire.

At the night of Claire's welcome back party, I have dreamed of her giving me
blow—

And the next day, literally the same thing happened.

It's not just a simple situation, this was definitely a premonition.

「Then, something similar will happen in a near future」

Confronting an unprecedented powerful enemy.

Possibly, today—

The magician of the Empire I'm going to battle with may be that person.

Goosebumps crawl all over my body.

「..... It was just a dream」

Un, let's leave it on that.

I'm just excited at the upcoming battle with the Empire.

—Yesterday, after finishing the sex ritual with Claire and Racine, we have received a report from Lil.

Empire's invasion of Aisha—

We were urgently called to the office and received orders from Ashe-san.

To intercept the invading Empire's army that is crossing the ocean.

The estimated time of their arrival is today in the evening.

And, we are to depart to the interception point today in the morning.

「Good morning, Abel-kun」

Lil ran up to me in the Knight Order headquarters.

Beautiful, sparkling golden hair and clear, blue eyes.

Face prettier than most girls.

And ears sharp like knives.

「You are early today」

Lil looks at me with a refreshing smile.

「Yes, I'm somehow unable to sleep」

..... It's the fault of that weird dream.

「Are? You are not wearing your usual knight clothes?」

Lil is wearing a bright green tunic on top of leather armor with a mantle.

A long knife hangs by his waist.

A more elf-like atmosphere than usual.

「Un, I wear this on combat missions」

Lil explains with a mixed expression.

It's a cool expression that thinks about the upcoming battle.

「Today's meeting is not in the office but in the courtyard. Let's go together」

「Ah, that's right」

I was heading towards the office of habit.

We advance to the courtyard together.

「Are you nervous, Abel-kun?」

I got started by being suddenly pointed out by Lil.

「I, I'm not nervoo~us!」

Ah crap, I have stuttered.

「Your face is stiff」

Lil smiles with a malicious less smile.

Uun, I was found out.

「The magician who attacked our village, monsters, the mysterious person—I was somehow able to fight, but this war-like situation is first for me」

To be honest, I'm nervous.

I also am uneasy.

This will be totally different since we will be fighting group against a group.

Many people may accidentally die.

Both my enemies and my allies.

「Still we have to fight, because if we don't, even more people will be tormented or die」

Lil stops.

A smile disappears from his face.

From a gentle bishounen to a tough soldier.

「For those in need we brandish our swords and fight—That is a knight」

A voice with no hesitation nor fear.

Just a will hard as steel.

「You are admirable, Lil.....」

I honestly admire.

In such state of emergency, people's true nature will come out.

The usually refreshing and delicate bishounen—overflows with a strong sense of duty.

「I have experienced a war with dark elves in my hometown, but this is Abelkun's first time experiencing a huge scale battle like this after all. I think it's normal to feel nervous and uneasy」

Does Lil have a considerably difficult past?

「But, Abel-kun will be alright. You will surely drive away the Empire and protect everyone. Abel-kun has it—the necessary power」

「Lil.....」

「I mean, you already fought the Empire and saved many people. Therefore, I will say it again. Abel-kun will be alright. This time, you will also protect—no, you will definitely protect a lot of people」

Just hearing Lil's refreshing voice springs the courage within me.

My chest became hot.

Fighting spirit or sense of duty?

I grateful that I have a friend who can appreciate me right before the decisive battle.

「..... Thank you, Lil」

After I thanked Lil, we continued to move to the courtyard.

—When we arrive at the courtyard, other members are already there.

「Good morning, Abel-kun, Lil-kun. Except for Veronica who hasn't returned yet, all members are already here」

Ashe-san looked at me and Lil with a dignified expression.

Female Knight Claire dressed in armor and helmet.

Racine wearing clothes of priests of Almeris.

Dita dressed in the usual knight clothes.

And Ashe-san in the same clothes. However, she is wearing a black robe on top of the knight clothes.

Incidentally, I'm also wearing the usual knight clothes.

「The enemy is invading through the Beryl beach. It has been decided that our mission is to form a defensive line together with the fourth and seventh corps. We must prevent the invasion of capital at all cost」

Ashe-san begins the mission briefing.

「How are the enemy numbers?」

「One magician. Approximately 100 familiars」

Ashe-san answers Claire's question.

「Just one.....?」

I knit my brows unintentionally.

「Empire's fundamental strategy is to attack in small numbers with elites. To

quickly suppress the attack point with one magician, familiars, and demi-humans—」

Which reminds me, both in the village and Rashuka City, there was only one magician.

「Although it's just a lone magician, he will have a power compared to a level of a whole battalion. He will also have familiars. Definitely not act without a care」

A lone opponent.

A powerful magician, huh.

The dream from this morning flashes in my mind.

「The formation is, the sword users Claire-san and Lil-kun as vanguard, I and

Abel-kun in the center. Racine-san will support everyone from rear」

Ashe-san explains the strategy.

「Dita-san, you stay here, please. Your mission is to cooperate with air units of the other corps and defend the capital from the sky」

「..... (Kokun)」

Dita nods.

—Afterwards, Ashe-san give some more simple instructions.

Our mission is to defend the defense line and prevent the enemy who is

invading our kingdom.

The difficult group vs group formation—I was able to get it by imagining a strategic game.

In fact, it's a battle between the selected few.

Rather than a group war, it's apparently a battle of individual corps.

In reality, normal soldiers can't handle the magician, his familiars, and armed demi-humans.

Only those who are able to use magic and first-class warriors can compete.

These simple tactics may be used just because of the extremely low numbers of capable soldiers.

「—That's all for the strategy. Dita-san you stay here, other members follow me. A carriage is prepared for us」

Ashe-san finishes and we leave the courtyard.

—In the middle of the walk, my sleeve was pulled.

When I look back, I see Claire pulling on my knight clothes.

I stop and look back at her.

「..... Claire?」

There was no reply.

I was puzzled at first, but then I noticed.

Her usually strong-minded face—was pale and shivering.

Chapter 74 – Soldier Assembly

Claire is trembling in front of me.

If you look closely, her face is also turning pale.

「Claire—」

Ashe-san and the others continue advancing after glancing at me and Claire.

Did they leave us alone after judging the atmosphere?

「.....」

Although Racine stopped for a second, she painfully looked at us and started following Ashe-san and Lil again.

Only me and Claire were left behind.

「It's a war, huh?」

Claire mutters quietly.

This is probably my first time seeing her like this.

It's not every day I can see her without her usual unyielding and aggressive personality.

She looks like a small frightened animal—

「Abel..... are you not scared?」

Claire looks with her eyes at me.

Those eyes are faintly wet.

「Until now, I have had actual fighting experience in the knight school, but. That was only exterminating monsters in the dungeon or catching petty thieves—But, the scope is different now. When I think this is a war, I suddenly.....」

Claire holds her hand in front of her chest covered by armor and looks down.

Ah, so it wasn't only me.

Claire too, even Lil was acting differently in front of the headquarters.

Racine is probably the same.

Although I'm not sure about Ashe-san—

Everyone feels anxiety and fear.

『For those in need we brandish our swords and fight—That is a knight.』

I remember Lil's words from a little while ago.

Everyone surely has their burden—and the resolution to carry that burden on their shoulders.

「You will be alright. In the Eiha village even in the Rashuka City, Claire fought splendidly」

Although I say that, those two fights can't be considered large-scale, as expected, a fight of two『Armies』may be totally different.

But, I deliberately said that.

I gently hold Claire's hand.

It's smaller, thinner and softer than expected.

It's unbelievable that her hand is the hand of the master of Raging Fire Sword style, it looks like a hand of an ordinary young girl.

「I'm also afraid. I'm even slightly shaking. I was anxious a little while at the strategy meeting about what to do if I wetted myself in front of everyone」

I joke and laugh at myself.

Claire looks in surprise then lightly laughs.

「..... Sorry, that I showed you such weak myself」

「No, such fresh Claire may be good sometimes, is what I thought. It makes me want to protect you a little」

「..... Fool」

Claire's cheek became red.

「Ashe-san and the others went ahead, let's hurry up」

「Right」

Claire nods with a sweet smile and moves next to me.

She clung to my arm with a natural movement.

I was hit with the touch of her soft chest.

And a sweet fragrance from her hair and body—

The anxiety from a little ago was blown off with embarrassment.

「Wait, Abel. I forgot one thing」

Claire says while pulling on my sleeve one more time.

「N?」

Looking back, my vision was filled with Claire's face.

「..... Mugu!?!」

I was instantly robbed of my lips.

「Ehehe, slightly classical, but. A victory charm」

After exchanging a kiss, Claire's smiles with a blushing face.

My heart throbs so fast it hurts.

「Thank you, Abel」

Seeing Claire's smile, I feel relieved.

It seems I have been feeling strained more than I thought.

And that strain has been removed by the kiss.

「No, I'm also thankful—」

Thank you, Claire.

The first time riding a carriage didn't shake as much as I thought it would and the journey was comfortable.

I wonder if it perhaps was enchanted with absorption magic?

It felt like riding in a car or a bus.

「What happened to your lips, Abel-kun?」

Ashe-san asks dubiously.

「Eh?」

「You have been touching it since a while ago」

After being informed, I realized that I have been touching my lips the whole time.

It was a half unconscious gesture.

The soft, sweet touch still remained there.

I have been immersed in the feeling of the victory charm.

Claire from a little while ago was really cute.

—While remembering,

「No, it's nothing」

After saying that, I separate my fingers from my lips.

I saw Claire nearby lowering her bright red face down.

I wonder if she got embarrassed after being reminded about it?

She cuter and cuter.

「..... fu~un?」

Ashe-san smiles meaningfully.

Ah, she probably figured it out.

「..... Mu~」

Racine nearby makes a slightly stern expression.

「Ri, right, was it necessary to use a carriage? Wouldn't it be faster to move there with flight magic?」

I try to change the mood with a different subject.

「No, it's best to not unnecessarily use magic before the fight. Your magic power consumption is particularly high Abel-kun, so it wouldn't be wise to waste it」

Ashe-san answers right away.

「..... Ah. Certainly」

I recall running out of gas in Rashuka City.

The enemy's power is unknown.

Even the exact numbers are unknown.

I should preserve every bit of magic power.

「That..... in the first place, what kind of enemy is the Empire?」

I ask the most fundamental question.

The Empire boasting with the strongest magic in the world.

But, the truth is wrapped in the secret of a veil.

「To be honest『An Empire which has no equal in magic』is what I imagine, but」

「That image is too rough, Abel」

Claire makes fun of me.

「Fufu, that's so like Abel-sama~」

Racine smiles positively.

「Actually, we don't know that much about the Empire」

Ashe-san mischievously smiles.

「Althoguh, Abel-kun's image is indeed really rough」

「..... Sorry」

「No problem. I will explain. About our enemies」

Magic Empire—

Aggressive against the whole continent in order to achieve their ideal of magicians ruling the world.

To put it plainly『Evil Empire』.

「Ruling that country is our great archenemy who calls himself Magic Emperor」

「Ah, I thought it sounded excessive, so that's why.....」

I'm glad the question that bugged me for a while was solved.

「Eh, Abel didn't know?」

Claire says in surprise.

「O, of course, I know. I was just trying to bring a refreshing laughter to this bloodthirsty atmosphere」

「..... Fu~un?」

Maa, I was definitely found out.

「Can't be helped, right? Since I left the ignorant village life just a while ago」

Even in my original world, I was the type who didn't even glance at news and sports columns in newspapers, I was just watching TV shows and anime.....

「I knew it since I was in the village, though? Abel was too busy lifting girls' skirts after all, huh」

「I didn't do anything like that!?!」

..... Ah, did I?

The original Able probably did.

「How about you stop the married couple comedy act and let me continue explaining?」

Ashe-san smiles wryly.

「Married couple comedy.....」

So this world has a married couple comedy.

I was impressed by the wrong thing.

「Me, married couple!?! N, no way, Ashe-san..... ufufufu, did we look like that? Eheheee」

Claire suddenly starts laughing to herself.

「..... Married couple..... Mumumu. I see. It's good to shorten the distance in an atmosphere like this, I see. Which reminds me that Natasha was talking about something like this in her love stories.....」

Racine mutters to herself nearby.

「Magic Empire was formed just a few years ago」

Ashe-san stared at us and continued with her explanation.

It seemed to originally be only a small city on an island, but a few years ago, one magician appeared and just like that—he brought the country under his control.

Then, they invaded the neighbouring countries one after another.

In just a few years, it became one of the 6 major powers on the continent—By the way, Aisha Kingdom is one of them—it's power is so threatening that they became one of the six.

And that is why the leader of this magic army has started calling himself Magic Emperor.

「What kind of person is he, the Emperor?」

「A former member of the Great Magician Union. He was expelled after a certain accident—It's said that he was praised as the greatest genius while in the union」

The Great Magician Union is international organization and almost every magician belongs under that them.

Might as well say, a manager of magicians.

「The Emperor had a kind of charisma in the union. When he was expelled, many great magicians started leaving one after another. It was a group of the magicians who left the union with the Emperor who formed the Empire」

Ashe-san says.

「They all were elite magicians from all around the world—The best of the best」

In short, they are an army of all-star magicians.

The battle against the Empire feels like Japanese representatives vs. the World selection in sports.

Besides the difference in ability, they even have the numbers.

Approximately 100 magicians are affiliated with Aisha Kingdom.

Even among the six major powers, the prosperous Lungaria Kingdom has only around 300 magicians.

It's said that the Empire has around 500-1000 magicians.

Indeed, an overwhelming difference in military strength.

Chances to win—are there any?

「Therefore, we have to make perfect preparations」

Ashe-san takes out something from the back of her seat.

A stick approximately one meter in length with many decorations.

「Ashe-san, that is?」

「A booster rod. It's prototype used only by the third corps, a magic tool artifactevi manufactured by Veronica」

Ashe-san stares at the staff.

「I also have one」

Lil takes out a similar staff.

「Veronica-san and Dita-chan also have them. Because Dita-chan is a dragon knight she can handle magic attacks too, but..... Right now, because it's a prototype, only all assault type magicians have them」

I see, all assault type magicians.

..... N?

「I, don't have that.....?」

I'm also an assault type magician, though.

「She apparently didn't have enough materials, so she could make them for everyone」

Ashe-san apologetically explains.

Ah, I wanted to try using one.

「As expected, aside from the usual times, Veronica abandons personal feelings in times of war」

Doesn't that basically mean, if it's not the worst situation, I won't be able to get one.....?

「In the first place, Abel-kun's magic power is on a different scale compared to us. If the staff is not specially made, it wouldn't be able to withstand your magic」

「At least, our staves would definitely break if you use them. They probably wouldn't be able to withstand even once shot」

Says Lil.

I see, these staves won't work with me.

I'm certain that if it indeed amplifies magic, no matter who my opponent is I would defeat them in one hit, though—

After approximately two hours, we have arrived at the Aisha's Beryl Beach.

Other corps seem to be arriving as well, two carriages come beside ours.

「Yo, we meet again」

「We will be relying on you today, rookie」

「With you here, we can feel relieved」

A group of three tall, rough guys approached us.

「Umm.....」

I recognize these men from somewhere.

「..... I hope you have not forgotten about us again」

Three people frown at me.

Ah, right.

The ones I met during the Giira battle—

「Four..... Lemon Yellow stars?」

「Three White Stars, Three White Stars!」

「Didn't you completely change the color!?!」

「Also, the number of people increased by one!」

They retort simultaneously.

—It wasn't only them that have appeared.

「You are here, Third corps」

A group dressed in knight clothes approach from the other direction.

A total of seven people, the girls in their teens I have met before.

Probably the seventh corps.

「Fuun, that child is the rumored.....」

A captain-ish knight in knight clothes looks at me with interest.

Short black hair with clever looks, a beauty of unknown age.

She may be in her late twenties or even in her forties.

If this was Japan, she would be most likely called a bimajo¹.

「I see. Still have a way to go, but indeed, a quite nice raw material. I would like you in my unit by all means」

Bimajo-san captain licks her lips.

The saliva on her wet pink tongue is strangely erotic.

「How about it? If you come to our unit, I will teach you step by step about magic and anything else you want to know」

While saying that, bimajo shakes with her abundant chest from side to side.

What is this, what is that!?

I unintentionally swallow my saliva and stare at her.

Her curvy body line and her boobs shaking side to side in her knight clothes are too seductive.

Her tights extending from the miniskirt are sexy.

A dizzying charm.

「Stop tempting our cute member, Captain Beatrice」

Ashe-san stands in front of me and gives out a warning.

The Captain Beatrice-san without being shaken,

「Ara, do you think a lass in her twenties like you could satisfy him? An adult like me will certainly make him into a genuine man and a knight, fufu」

Ashe-san, a lass...? This person, just how old is she?

「Captain really loves young men..... excuse her」

One of the female knights from the Seventh corps apologizes.

「But, it's the truth that she wants you in our unit」

「With a strong magician as yourself, our Seventh corps will become definitely the strongest unit」

The other female knights surround me and start chattering.

I have a feeling something like this has happened before.....

「Ohh, our Fourth corps will welcome you anytime, you know?」

「If you join us, we could rename to Four White Stars」

「If you want, we can even go with the Lemon Yellow」

No, there's no need for the Lemon Yellow.

Although it's me who said that first.

Ashe-san breaks the friendly atmosphere.

「The fun talk ends here—They are here」

It was the Empire's invasion army.

Chapter 75 – Magic Stone Soldiers

「That is—」

Lil points towards the sea.

Very beautiful emerald green sea.

Spreads over the horizon.

When I look closely, I can see something on the other side.

Although it's hard to grasp because of the distance, but it's probably approaching at extremely fast speed.

「Empire fleet.....!?!」

「No, it's different. That is probably」

While Lil was talking, I noticed the true nature of the approaching group.

A giant stone soldiers.

「A large army of Magic Stone Soldiers – Golems—as reported」

Ashe-san groans with a stern expression.

「Golem.....?」

「Magic Stone Solder – Golem—As the name suggests, it's a statue of a soldier that moves with Magic power. Although most are made with stone, there are some made with wood and iron」

Ashe-san politely explains to me even at a time like this.

「With mighty power, and unlimited stamina, and ability to fight until completely broken. They are very nasty opponents」

「Furthermore, their numbers aren't low」

Lil groans with a frown.

「There's at least hundred of them.....!」

I see, the report of an army of familiars meant these golems.

Of course, I don't think this mass of stone could float on the sea.

They probably obtained buoyancy with some kind of magic.

「Seventh Corps, draw your swords!」

Beatrice-san puffs her chest with pride and shouts.

Her rocket sized bust shakes.

What a terrifying weapon.

「Magic Sword, activate! Destroy all enemies before landing!」

Then—

Countless glittering lights on the sea.

These are lights of magic bullets.

Left behind by trajectories in the air of shower of flame, lightning, wind, ice—spells of every element.

They commence the attack before setting foot on land!

「Abel-kun, Lil-kun! Chantless interception magic!」

Ashe-san gives me and Lil instructions.

「Interception! Let's go, fellows, Hammer hand!」

「Oooooo!」

The captain of the Fourth Corps gives the command, and the subordinates roar.

They extend their hands and use offensive magic simultaneously.

「All members, Body Strengthening – Acceleration! Magic Sword—Limit Break!」

In accordance to Seventh Corps' captain Beatrice-san, everyone shoots a magic sphere from their swords, spears, axes and bows.

Of course, me, Ashe-san and Lil too—

The attack of our forces clashes with the attacks of the enemies, making a countless explosion.

With the explosions.

The area gets shrouded in black smoke.

The view is covered in red and black.

Suddenly—Something flashes in front.

「Ga..... ah.....!」

I hear a cry of pain from somewhere.

When I turn my head, one of the female knights from Seventh Corps falls down.

The knight clothes around her chest are covered in bright red.

Was she hit by a non-intercepted stray magic bullet or—

「Monica!」

Beatrice-san's expression changes and she rushes to the fallen female knight.

「Cap..... tain.....」

Monica vomits blood and loses consciousness.

「—Healing Kiss」

Beatrice-san lifts up Monica, chants a spell and seals Monica's lips with hers.

The moment Beatrice-san's bright lips touch Monica's pale lips, a pink light starts shining.

「..... N, fu..... ah」

Together with moans similar to the ones during intercourse, Monica's pale complexion reddens and blood returns to her face instantly.

That was apparently a high-level healing magic.

The kuchiyu, chiyupu sounds were—probably sounds of Beatrice-san's tongue doing the work.

Whether it's necessary for the ritual or just Beatrice-san's hobby, that I don't know.

「Fuu.....」

After the strangely erotic deep kiss, Beatrice-san separates her lips.

「Captain.....」

Monica innocently raises her head and looks at the bimajo captain with a bright red face.

..... That might have possibly been her first kiss.

「I healed the wound. Get some rest for a while」

Beatrice-san says and stands up.

Her expression is fierce.

That's natural.

She was just a step away from losing a subordinate.

This is—a war.

「Killing each other, huh.....」

I bit my lip and face forward again.

The area where the magic bullets collided is covered in black smoke.

The Golem troops are emerging from that.

It seems our magic left them unhurt.

「That is—」

Someone among the knight's shouts.

One Golem started quickly accelerating.

At unexpected—No, at a speed beyond my expectations.

Some soldiers shoot interception magic towards the Golem, but it steadily advances on the sea surface unhurt.

It arrived at the shore just in a moment.

The water sprays around and the Stone Soldier lands.

「Looking at it up close, it really is huge.....」

I look at it and unconsciously mutter in admiration and shock.

It has to be taller than 20 meters.

Appearances that suggest a knight wearing an armor.

Two horns on top of its helmet and character V across its chest.

Although it's made from stone, the design is closer to a robot rather than a golem.

A lone man stands on top of the Golem's hand.

A small man wearing a black robe.

Both his eyes are covered by goggles which are reflecting a glittering orange sunshine.

「I'm Dupree! A great magician that was bestowed rank of 7=4 Adeptus Exemptus by His Majesty the Emperor」

Dupree introduces while singing praises.

..... I wonder if it's against Empire's law to fight without exaggeratedly introducing yourself first?

「Hear His Majesty the Emperor's will! Obey me, or perish!」

This fellow said some straight evil-like line again.

「Her Majesty the Queen's will is one. Do not succumb to threats. If you want to make us surrender by force, we will just have to cut you with our swords!」

Ashe-san says gallantly.

Oo, as expected of captain. So cool.

「Then, there's no choice, but to fight. Until one of us is left alive—until

everyone else perishes」

With a fearless laugh, Dupree jumps off the Golem's hand.

He then moves to the Golem's head with a flight magic.

「The evil me embarks!」

Dupree chants while jumping in the sky.

That's probably the Golem's start up a chant.

With a 'gigi' sound the Golem starts moving.

「Saa, here I go, the evil me, Maz*ng*r Z! And our finest army of Golems!」

The hundred Golems behind Dupree accelerate all at once.

The Golems are quickly approaching.

Not only this Dupree guy, but all hundred Golems will get to the shore if left as is.

「Mighty power and unlimited stamina..... huh」

I recall Ashe-san's explanation from a little while ago.

Letting all these giants land on the kingdom's grounds is a serious affair.

Monica's figure hit by a stray magic bullet comes to my mind.

Many people might get injured just like that.

They will get killed.

I gulp loudly.

「Abel.....」

Claire next to me shivers subtly.

「It's all right」

I grasp her hand to ease her mind.

I can feel her soft fingers trembling in my palm.

「Racine too」

When I look to the other side, she also is shivering.

I grasp her hand just like Claire's.

「Thank you very much, Abel-sama.....」

Racine's expression is stiff, but even so, a small smile appears on her face.

That's right, I will protect them.

Not just the kingdom.

More than anything, the ones close to me, Claire, Racine, everyone—

「They are coming! Everyone, prepare your magic!」

Ashe-san shouts with dignified voice.

「Fourth Corps, don't get muddy!」

A large man in his prime—The Fourth Corps captain bravely commands his subordinates.

「Seventh Corps, I won't forgive you if you fall behind other units!」

Seventh Corps captain, Beatrice-san sweetly smiles at her subordinates.

「We will open up the path!」

A trio of rough men jumps to the front.

It's the Third Corps's『Three White Stars』Jia, Bosch and Artega.

「Bosch, Artega, let's do the Trinity Magic Attack – Magic Stream Attack!」

「Blazing Arrow!」

「Thunder Bullet!」

「Wind Edge!」

They shoot fire, wind, and lightning magic attacks one after another.

In another place,

「Seventh Corps, Crane Wing Zan! 」

With Beatrice-san's orders, the female knights form a V-shaped formation and simultaneously swung their magic weapons.

Then, red, blue, green, yellow..... multicolored magic lights fused together and gushed out towards the Golems.

The V-shaped magical blade attacked the Golem army.

Compared to Seventh Corps, the Fourth Corps magic is a random pounding.

Explosions. Thundering roars. Flashing. Huge flames.

The Golems with their dull movements couldn't evade and were directly hit with various magic attacks.

「We did it.....!」

The Three Stars mutter.

Wait, these words are flag—

「Did you just do anything?」

The Golem army which emerged from within the flames were unharmed.

「Ah, after all」

I mutter unconsciously.

Their words really were a flag.

「Unfortunately, my Golems are of the finest quality they are painted with an Anti-Magic Coat you see. Magic attacks of that level won't leave even a scratch on them」

「This is bad, withdraw!」

Ashe-san shouts.

Almost at the same time,

「Face Open!」

With Dupree's voice, the mask covering the Golem's face unfolds to left and right and a mouth lined up with fangs appears.

「Get smashed! Supergravity Gun – Gravity Burst!」

It spits a huge black sphere.

The surroundings space warps, I fear that as the name suggests—

—Surely not.

Dokun, my heart throbs.

That's right, it's similar to the attack from my dream.

The place of the battle also was on a beach.

A black shadow of supergravity.

The most powerful enemy I have to face yet—

「Now way, this guy.....!?!」

Chapter 76 – Staff of Conquering the Devil

「Now way, this guy.....!?!」

I stand in a daze.

If this fellow is the powerful enemy in my dream.

—Could I really win—?

My whole body stiffens in tension.

Before I realize, the gravity sphere was already near.

「Cra—」

Because I was in a daze my timing was delayed.

I was regretting.

「Blue Ice Wall, Wall Sapphire」

But, Ashe-san activated a defense magic at that moment.

The ice wall which formed in front of us clashed with the gravity sphere causing the sphere to disperse.

「..... Hou, that's quite the magic power. The Magic Radar climbed up to 52,000」

Numbers are visible on the surface of Dupree's goggles.

Apparently, this goggles is a measuring device.

「Not as good as me, but it seems that there are first-class rate Magicians in Aisha, huh」

Dupree laughs arrogantly.

「But, you won't last long after all. Your attacks won't work against my golems. My golems will keep on attacking you with their infinite magic power and stamina. Which has the advantage—You don't have to even think about it, right?」

「Certainly, if the fight drags on it will be our defeat. Half-assed spells also won't work—」

Ashe-san says and readies her staff.

The same staff I was shown on the way here.

「Ashe-san, together.....」

「I will go first」

I could see a heroic determination on Ashe-san's face.

「We don't know if the enemy is hiding something else. If we suddenly lose

the trump card, I can't say what could happen afterward」

Isn't she possibly trying to sacrifice herself in order to probe the enemy—
Ashe-san gently smiled at me who was looking at her worriedly.

「Believe in me, Abel-kun. I'm your captain after all—Lil-kun」

「Yes」

Lil who holds the same staff as Ashe-san lines up with her.

「I'm pretty sure I said it's useless? The golems' armoring—」

「Half-assed magic won't work, right? I've already heard it」

Ashe-san says coldly to Dupree in the sky.

「Therefore, we will exterminate you with the most power magic—Staff of the Conquering Devil, Booster Rod. Unfold your wings of light, Excelion form!」

In response to Ashe-san's chant, a small groove appears at the pointed end of the staff with a swooshing sound.

From that groove, a pale-pink, shining, wing-shaped energy shoots out.

The pointed end of the Staff of Conquering the Devil changes form into wings of light.

Lil next to Ashe-san set up his staff the same way.

The good-looking elf and the magic swordsman exchange looks and,

「Maximum Magic Amplification, Full Boost—」

The power of the staves activates.

The wings of light on the staves start spreading.

「This is.....!」

Dupree opens his eyes wide under the orange goggles.

「The two's magic is abruptly increasing.....!? 125,000..... 180,000..... 259,000..... i, it's still rising!」

Certainly, a terrific magic power.

The value of an ordinary magician is 10,000.

I've heard before that the magic power of each Assault Mage Corps captain is between 30,000~50,000.

But, right now, Ashe-san's and Lil's magic power is several folds higher.

As the magic power continues increasing, the emitting aura envelops both Ashe-san and Lil.

「M, magic power—Over 400,000!? These fellows, just what they—」

Ashe-san and Lil thrust their staves towards the astonished Dupree at the same time.

「Fang of the Ice Dragon, Icicle Cannon!」

「Claw of the Wind Phoenix, Wind Cannon!」

Then—The two complete the chant.

A magic sphere modeled after an ice dragon and a magic sphere modeled after a Chinese phoenix.

The two magic spells coil around each other and crash into the army of Golems.

A thundering roar several times louder than before resounds.

The army of hundred Golems vanishes, leaving behind only scattered debris.

Their prideful armor didn't stand a chance against a magic of that magnitude.

「I'm surprised. An amplifying magic tool..... I see, a staff that works on a similar principle to magic gem」

A voice resounds from midair.

I see Dupree floating there carelessly when I look up.

Seems like he activated flight magic to prevent getting rolled up in the explosion.

「To think there would such weapon which was not produced by our Empire. But—」

Dupree snaps his fingers.

Then, the debris scattered around the beach starts gathering in one place—

「Oioi, surely not.....」

I groan party surprised and partly dumbfounded.

It was that surely not.

The gathered debris started forming golems again and the army was completely restored in an instant.

The Golems which were destroyed stood once again at the same place as before as if nothing has ever happened.

「That can't be—!?!」

Ashe-san groans in shock.

「Futile, futile, futile! These are not just a mere golems. They were specially made by me who was blessed by the Great Emperor with 41 magic gems!」

Dupree boasts with laughter.

「With great defense that shutouts ordinary magic, even if the defense is temporarily broken, with my magic amplified by the magic stones, they will instantly regenerate—They are inviolable structures!」

A super fast regeneration in addition to the high defense capability.

This is a nasty enemy.

「Which means, as long as you directly aim at me, the master of the golems, I would be in trouble, but—」

Dupree retreats through the sky while talking.

And stands in between the innumerable army of Golems.

「As long as I stay here, that weak point disappears 」

—Certainly, as long as we don't break through the wall of hundred Golems, we won't be able to attack him directly.

An indomitable army with high defenses and immediate recovery when destroyed.....

「Saa, run wild! My first-rate army of Golems!」

The approaching golems on the sea's surface enter an aggressive mode all at once.

Their mouths open and they spit flames and acid.

Their chest areas shine and they release light and heat rays.

They separate their arms and use them like rockets.

Even if we use interception magic, we will definitely suffer.

A sudden all out attack—!

Interception is impossible, defense is way to go..... is what I would like to say, but.

I won't make it in time if I chanting a defensive spell at this range.

But, I don't think I can prevent such attack with a chantless magic.

「It's your end, kingdom knights!」

「I won't let you—」

My chest becomes hot.

After spending time with Claire and Racine the other day, I made a resolution.

The resolution to protect the citizens of the kingdom.

I can feel the burning blaze in my chest.

I develop a chantless incantation with a burning heart.

「Shield of Protection, Aegis Sphere!」

I enlarge the effect range to the maximum and cover every soldier with the barrier.

Normally, I wouldn't be able to create a spell of such degree without a chant—

Immediately after that, a terrific sound of explosion resounds.

「Gu..... uu.....!」

As expected, an attack of hundred Golems contains a terrible pressure.

The expanded magic fields flickers as if screaming.

I send all my magic power towards the defensive spells in order to maintain the field up.

The magic power in my body is getting completely—No, I feel like my life force itself is being drained away.

After what felt like eternity—

「..... Impossible」

Dupree groans in shock.

「You have defended against that with a chantless magic!?!」

「Don't get..... so unreasonable so abruptly.....」

I scowl at Dupree in the middle of the Golems while gasping for breath.
Indeed, that drained me off.

If I didn't undergo the sex ritual with Claire and Racine the other day, I probably wouldn't have enough magic power to hold it off.

But, I can't get exhausted here.

No matter how strong the opponent is, I have to fight.

I will defeat them and protect everyone.

I'm most likely the only one here who can do that.

Even if the opponent is strong as in the dream.

I will win—

I thought in order to persuade myself.

Unlike the city, there won't be much damage even if I use my strongest spells.

Therefore, I'm overflowing with fighting spirit.

「I will show you—the extent of my magic!」

Chapter 77 – Extent of My Magic

「You will show me the extent of your magic? Brat, no matter how much resistance you put up it's futile. Futile, futile!」

Dupree sneers.

「My finest Golem army will kick around every one of you. Then, we will advance to the capital, charge in, pulverize and occupy everything」

Even for a millisecond, I don't feel like I would lose, I am overflowing with absolute confidence.

Certainly, the Golems are powerful.

Enough to make the SS class monster—the Steel Dragon which I have fought before, look cute.

「Overwhelming offensive ability! An impregnable defense that nullifies every average magic! In addition, a super fast regeneration power. Kukuku, the finest..... too amazing, my Golem army!」

I silently look at the Golems.

Would it get through to him?

My power—

If this was the scene from the dream, he might be able to stop all my power

easily.

I'm uneasy.

To be honest, I feel fear.

Moreover, that defensive spell from before drained quite a lot of my power.

But, even still—I can't withdraw here.

I only have to believe.

In a different ending than the one in my dream.

「Everyone, get back. I'm going full power!」

I start chanting along with my warning.

「Pierce the heavens, golden eyes—」

I concentrate.

The power I trained for several years in secret in Eiha village.

The control I was taught in capital by Ashe-san.

I combine those two into a spell with more power, with more density—I converge my magic.

But, it's not enough yet.

Not—enough yet.

I need more magic power.

I need to converge more magic power.

More.

More—!

「—!？」

Suddenly, the area in front of me eyes has opened.

My vision became clear as if a fog have just cleared.

My mind became clear as if something deep inside my head opened.

What is this, this feeling—!？」

「W, what, this magic numeric value.....!？」

Simultaneously, Dupree raises a voice in shock.

It's unexpectedly amusing.

「The rate it increases is strange.....! T, this number..... without amplification, imposs..... impossible.....!？」

Certainly, I feel more magic power than ever before.

Is it because I'm concentrating well or is it something else?

I gather the magic power inside me into one point.

「Human, such number, s, shouldn't be possible..... that's it, it's a malfunction!
My measuring equipment has malfunctioned..... hahaha」

Dupree removes his goggles with a dry laughter.

He exposes his bloodshot eyes.

At this time, I completed my chant.

「Come from nothingness, return with a beam of light—」

Unlike in the town, I don't have to pay attention to damage control.

I can let it all out.

「Flash of Annihilation, Photon Blast!」

A pale flash of light is let loose and it swallows the Golem army.

As soon as the Golems touch the light they start melting.

Their Anti-Magic Coat is useless in front of a magic of such high output.

That was proven a little while by Ashe-san's nad Lil's magic.

The Golems get torn like a paper, melt like a butter and scatter one by one.

「B, but, it's futile. The Golems has super fast regeneration power」

As Dupree said, the scattered debris shines and the Golems start regenerating.

「No matter how many times you break them—」

「Flash of Annihilation, Photon Blast!」

I shoot the destructive magic again without thinking.

Without a chant, this time, to fire it quickly again.

「Wha!?!」

Dupree groans in shock.

The regenerating Golems receive another hit from Flash of Annihilation and scatter to even more pieces.

Although the power of a chantless spell is lower, it's not like the power is not enough to crush the debris.

「Y, you, can't be—」

「Flash of Annihilation, Photon Blast!」

I fire the third one without minding the shocked Dupree.

The pale flash of light envelops the regenerating debris without mercy and rapidly disintegrates it.

—I way of thinking is simple.

The Golems can regenerate only after connecting the scattered pieces of debris.

Therefore, I will crush the debris and then crush it even further—after repeating this number of times, the debris will hopefully get crushed to a level it won't be able to be used for regeneration again.

Although shockingly simple—it's actually the most effective way.

I shot it with my most destructive spell with a chant, then shot it continuously after without a chant.

Although chantless, it's destructive power is incomparable to a magic of an ordinary magician.

But then, even though I say it's simple, it's actually taking an enormous amount of my magic power.

Will my magic power run out first, or will the pieces of Golems completely disappear first—

That is my gamble.

And then, I—

Won the gamble.

「This is the eeeend.....!」

After using the Flash of Annihilation several times, all hundred Golems were completely crushed.

「Haa, haa, haa.....」

As expected, I'm exhausted.

My whole body is heavy.

My consciousness is swaying, I could faint at any moment.

However, my mind is filled with a sense of relief.

Apparently, the fellow in my dream is even stronger than Dupree and his Golems.

Or perhaps it wasn't a precognition, but just a normal dream.

—If only the opponent doesn't have more hidden secrets, that is.

I gaze at Dupree vigilantly.

「Hi, hii, my Golems got exterminated.....」

Seeing his shield of Golem army destroyed, Dupree screams with a pale face.

My sense of relief increases.

Dupree's panic is most likely not an act.

His trump card Golems got completely destroyed.

Right now, he's an ordinary magician.

「M, monster.....!」

He turns in panic and tries to run away with flight magic.

As expected, I don't have enough magic power to chase after him.

「I won't let you escape—」

Instead, Lil pulls out a dagger from his waist.

He recites a chant and the dagger shines in a green light.

「W, wait.....」

Dupree looks back with a face full of fear.

「Save me—」

「You were the one who started this. You kill people and destroy countries—If you came here with that intent, you should have the resolve to die yourself」

Lil wields his dagger without a care.

「Limit Break—Slash of the Wind Emperor, Air Blade!」

The dagger releases a whirlwind that mercilessly attacks Dupree.

With a blood splash, Dupree's body gets cut in half.

「Fuu」

Lil's handsome face didn't show mercy or hesitation for a moment.

He has the same expression Claire had when she cut down the magician in Rashuka City.

In order to protect what's important.

Kill without hesitation.

Such steel-like will.

—I might still be lacking that.

After the fight ended, we have returned to the capital by carriage.

The news of the Golem army being defeat already reached the capital so when we returned we were greeted by many people.

I see confetti dancing wildly in the air and sometimes hear fanfares and whistling.

There is much more people than I have expected.

「Congratulations on the overwhelming victory!」

「As expected of the Knight Order!」

「You did great!」

「Thank you, thank you~!」

Really enthusiastic cheering.

So it feels like this when Knights of the kingdom defeat the bad Empire. It seriously feels like we are heroes returning from triumphant victory.

「What a wonderful welcome.....」

It's incomparable to the fights until now.

The battle in the village, saving Rashuka, defeating the mysterious person—This feels like a completely different kind of『Victory』.

Abel! Abel! Abel! Abel!

I hear voices praising me here and there.

「Go on, Abel-kun. Wave your hand to everyone」

「Eh?」

「You are a person with the most contribution, this time」

Pressed by Ashe-san, I lean out from the carriage's window.

I wave my hands towards the crowd.

..... Although it is slightly awkward since I'm not used to this.

Even my face is probably stiff.

Still, the cheers of the crowd became even louder.

Abel! Abel! Abel! Abel! Abel! Abel—

The people call my name in a craze.

Although happy, I'm slightly confused.

This scene feels far from reality.

I walk on a red carpet stretching to the palace.

I enter an audience room which is wider than a sports hall.

The solemn atmosphere of royal palace floats around.

The high officials and VIPs of the Knight Order are lined up in two rows.

Uu, the tension.....

Both my hands and legs are wobbly.

Compared to this, defeating an army of Golems felt easier.

Although award ceremony is a big honor, but.....

—I would rather fight Golem army for five days straight.

The first match against the Empire ended up in our victory.

Of course, the Empire won't give up with just that.

The second and third wave of their attack will most likely come soon.

In other words, this moment is short-lived.

Although I say that, because I have destroyed the Golems with overwhelming destruction, the Empire will most likely come up with some strategy or send even more powerful magician.

Even a novice at war like me knows this much.

Also, Aisha Kingdom will also make a move.

An official operation of the Assault Mage corps.

This day, a full-scale invasion of Empire with Assault Mage Corps has been authorized.

The award ceremony is held at the same time.

So, I have been given a medal.

Although it was originally planned to award me after Rashuka City, it has been delayed until now because of the war.

It seems it will be done right now because this is a good opportunity.

Normally, the medal is received in the cabinet of the Minister, only in case of high-class battles will have a person be honored with an audience with the Queen.

But, it seems like this time, the Queen herself wanted to hand over the medal, so she will do it directly.

In other words, I received a special treatment.

Uun, I'd rather a more quiet ceremony.

..... I walk between the two rows of VIPs while thinking. I also saw Claire and other members of the Third Corps.

After I seeing Claire's face blooming with smile, my heart feels much calmer.

Indeed, seeing a familiar face makes the difference.

I pull myself together and advance steadily on the red carpet.

Then, I arrive under a very luxurious looking throne.

And sitting on it is, of course, the queen of Aisha—

With calmness and dignity unsuitable for a woman in her early twenties.

Crown sitting on a clever looking face, figure wrapped in a gorgeous dress, with appearances of a goddess.

「U.....!」

I almost choke on that breathtaking divinity.

The Queen slowly descends step by step from the throne.

「For your repeated achievements, as the Queen of this Kingdom, I express my gratitude, Abel 」

Together with solemn words, the Queen attaches a medal on the chest part of my knight clothes.

It feels heavy.

It's not a physical weight.

This is the proof of my achievements to the kingdom.

It's their weight.

「—Thank you very much, Your Majesty」

I kneel in front of the Queen.

Not with manners like in a painting, but naturally.

As a knight pledging allegiance to a lord.

I touch the red carpet with my knee and bow down deeply.

「Knight Abel, as the protector of my kingdom—I expect more great achievements from you」

A graceful white hand extends in front of me.

When I raise my head, the Queen gently smiles at me.

I respectfully take her hand and kiss it.

Ooo, joyful cheers break out from the surroundings.

A mysterious elation runs through my whole body.

I who was an ordinary high school student in my previous life.

Feel like I have become a heroic knight from a fairy tale—